

**Volume 2**  
**Right Nostril**

76.	Man	The name of my <b>MIND</b> is man	81
77.	The Unleashed	My man apple	86
78.	The <b>EVENT</b>	Smelling <b>GOD'S PRESENCE</b>	90
79.	The Snatchers	Stealing myself away from me	95
80.	He Frowned	Self-disapproval	100
81.	The Rolling	Recreating the wheel	106
82.	The Shattering	Narcissus touches water	108
83.	The Defrauders	Stealing my reputation out from under me	113
84.	The Rupture	Sensual health	116
85.	The Constellations	The one star within me	119
86.	The Nightly Visitor	I'm like the moon	122
87.	<b>THE MOST HIGH</b>	<b>GOD</b> lies beyond the stars	125
88.	The Overwhelming	Submerged in hate	126
89.	The Dawn	The Son's sun	130
90.	The Land	The Jew	134
91.	The Sun	The sun at night	136
92.	The Night	The night without the Son	139
93.	Morning <b>LIGHT</b>	The need for illumination	145
94.	The Soothing	The need for self-pity	147
95.	The Fig	My right testicle	150
96.	Clot	Clotted blood or clotted cream?	153
97.	Decree	A promise to myself	158
98.	Clear Evidence	Gifts to myself	162
99.	The Quake	Movement in my <b>MIND</b>	164
100.	The Racers	The race for patience	169
101.	The Shocker	My spirit	173
102.	Abundance	Inner wealth	176
103.	Time	Inner time to be with myself	180
104.	The Backbiter	Attacking my own reputation	185
105.	The Elephant	My nose knows	190
106.	Quraysh	Tribalism	192
107.	<b>ASSISTANCE</b>	Opening windows	194
108.	Plenty	The end of my rainbow	197
109.	The Disbelievers	Filtering	200
110.	Victory	The attitude of a winner	202
111.	Thorns	Protecting my fruits	204
112.	<b>MONOTHEISM</b>	<b>ONE GOD</b>	209
113.	Daybreak	Awakening	213
114.	Mankind	Liking myself	216
	Epilogue		218
	<b>GOD'S GIFTS</b>		219
	Previous Book		

## Chapter 76

### Man

The name of my **MIND** is man

The word אָדָם [Adam: man] refers to every individual, male, human being in Hebrew. Everyman is described in the Creation Story as having been created in a garden with a tree of knowledge at its center. I've unpacked that metaphor to describe that tree as my **MIND**, separate from my body.

Adam is the aspect of every individual, male and female. He represents our thoughts. Our thoughts can be interpreted as masculine or feminine. Adam is our superego. Eve is the aspect of every individual that represents our feelings. Our feelings can be interpreted as masculine or feminine. Eve is our ego. She came out of him. Feelings are the results of thoughts.

And the serpent is the aspect of every individual that represents our sensations. Our sensations can be interpreted as masculine or feminine. The serpent in our tree is our id. The serpent in a man's tree or worm in a woman's apple can influence our thoughts through our feelings.

If your **MIND** [Adam] doesn't work to get out of your heart [Eve] and penis [serpent or worm], you're going to get beguiled by your desires. You're going to end up believing in a male God who's developing your conscience in a male way. This will skew your beliefs, making you believe you're **SOULFUL**, when you're really an anus with such a large circumference that you're in danger of falling through it.

Adam was an ignorant man. He did only as he pleased. He was spoiled by autonomy long before he ate the fruit Eve brought him. He only revealed how stubborn, contradictory, impatient and rude he'd become when he was forced to face God in Genesis 3 for having disobeyed Him.

The **GOD** of us all uses the God in our head to teach us lessons in the school of life. **S/HE** doesn't get directly involved in our issues. This is what a misogynist and homophobe like Moses couldn't have known. Torah is the dream state he recorded to the best of his ability.

Yet Torah is brilliant. It's the foundation for all civilized behavior. The giving of Torah created the shot that began the human race around the world.

There is only **ONE GOD**. But the two Gods in Judaism [Elohim and Adonai]; the three Gods in Christianity [Father, Son and Holy Spirit] and the one God of Islam [Allah] aren't **GOD**. They're creations by **GOD**. This is why we suffer the paradoxes of being in a world in which there's no end to conflict.

It's not hard for me to correct my character defects unless I'm unwilling to look for them. It's not hard for me to be tolerant of women unless I become jealous of what **GOD** gave them that I can't see in me. It's not hard to teach children to do better than the adults who came before them if we could all confess our collective mistakes as a species. I refer to this topic as spiritual parenting. Parent yourself until your inner parents die and you're all alone inside.

My nose knows that Adam corresponds to the portion of my **MIND** called my thoughts. My thoughts run me. My nose knows that Eve corresponds to another portion of my **MIND** called my feelings. My feelings may rise up in revolt against my thoughts, but my thoughts will probably end up dominating my feelings if I don't watch the two of them like a hawk.

The heart of a Muslim is as good as any other Eve. How could she have known that the serpent beguiled her by telling her a truth she was just too young and innocent to examine critically?

By coming out of his broken heart and finding solace in his **SOUL**, Muhammad was able to teach his followers to seek more self-knowledge than had been given to the Christians and the Jews. He taught his followers to seek an even greater truth.

It's not enough for any of us to be thoughtful and loving of others. We must learn LOYALTY to ourself in order to have that LOYALTY to give it to God, whose male names are Elohim, Father, Jesus, Holy Spirit and Allah.

LOYALTY describes a balance between our thoughts, feelings and desires that make it possible for us to develop beliefs that are SOULFUL. This can only be done if we regard these three forces in us that emanate out of our head, heart and genitals from our navel. Once we can agree that everyone came out of a woman [despite the nonsense Moses claimed in Genesis 2 that woman comes out of man], we can move on to discuss the more germane issues that deal with inner reality.

Many Christians and Muslims have blamed the Jews for being like Adam, stuck in their head. Many Muslims and Jews have blamed Christians for being like Eve, stuck in their heart. And many Jews and Christians have blamed Muslims for being disloyal to God, i.e. without a SOUL.

That said, everyone can see that some children in the Abrahamic faiths have turned out like Cain, spoiled rotten and expecting rewards without earning them. Who can't hear the blood of Jews, Christians and Muslims who, like Abel, cry out from the ground of their being for justice? But so many of them turn their nose up at gays, saying that we're the worst of all. They call us spoiled children who are destroying morality [inner righteousness] and ethics [outer righteousness]. They agree with their enemies that we're ruining it for everyone.

I think that there are those who secretly abhor justice. I think they really want revenge against God for having created them and for having damned them to this savage place swirling around in outer space. I think they can't wait to die. That's what I think it means to be a martyr in today's world. That's what I think lies at the root of the victim mentality.

Martyrs unknowingly seek their fate. It kills them to see gays achieving a DESTINY they believe should have been given to them. They feel unliked. They feel overlooked. They go to their institution of religion to appeal to their God to save them from us.

If you don't want to be in this school, drop out. There's absolutely no reason to stay if you aren't willing to learn about yourself. I tried to get out of here three times. I perfected martyrdom! I don't expect GOD to simply right the wrong that led me to do what I did. That's my cross to bear. I've had to learn a lot about me that I didn't find attractive.

I suggest that you don't allow yourself to get too eager to graduate from this school if you suspect you might be able to take a few more classes to raise your GPA before you go. The spot quizzes and tests you'll receive in the future will surely teach you more than you know now. They may even make your final exam easier to pass.

Learning through work is needed. Money is the key to self-discipline.

Learning through worship is valuable, even if you choose to do so infrequently or only by yourself on your own. There's no reason to go to a house of worship to worship. It's an ideal place to worship if you're an extrovert. But it's a very unpleasant to do so if you're as introverted as someone like me. I prefer to worship alone through my tears.

I've found that working on myself has helped me find my DESTINY and personal reason for BEING. Psychiatric pills only lowered the volume of the noise in my head. They couldn't do my inner work for me.

Your plans aren't going to turn into your DESTINY if you try to damn gays to the fate you refuse to look at in yourself.

If you want to become a servant of the Lord, you're going to have to stop behaving like a bully to us.

Some are willing to seek peace with us for the sake of their children. But children are a mirror for their parents. There are many other mirrors in life that will reflect who you are and why you were meant to be here. Making babies is a way to make mirrors. We have enough mirrors. Look at yourself in the mirror. Honor all children. Don't make your children honor you. The 5<sup>th</sup> Commandment got it backwards.

Muslim martyrs are only willing to shed more and more blood. And the gayer and more Jewish the blood, the more they think they're doing a good job of serving Allah [their name for their male God].

Germans represented the worst of Christianity in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. They killed 6,000,000 Jews, arrested 100,000 gay men and killed 10,000 of them. If you want to prove to your God that you're a Muslim or a Christian who's different from the Nazis, you're going to have to strive for peace from within. Bringing death to gays and Jews is contrary to my notion of **LIFE EVERLASTING**.

The Japanese represented the worst in the philosophies of the Far East in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. If you want to prove to your ancestors that you're a Hindu, Buddhist or Taoist who's different from 20<sup>th</sup> Century Nazi sympathizers, you, too, are going to have to strive for peace from within.

Bringing strife into the world is contrary to the very notion of **REINCARNATION**.

I believe the purpose of **REINCARNATION** is to raise the volume of the noise in your head until you can't stand it and decide to do something for others to relieve their suffering. I believe in **A GOD WHO** isn't going to help you unless you've proved to **THEM** that you're willing to help others in order to help yourself.

I see **REINCARNATION** as promise, like Heaven and Paradise, for those who believe that goodness makes all the difference. What I'm adding to these ancient carrots is the concept that doing good for others is a carrot for being good to yourself. It's not selfish to be self-CENTERED. It's **SOULFUL**.

Terrorists are clinging to God's testicles. They only want external power to strengthen their id, ego and superego. That's not endearing them to me. They need to show me what it looks like to aim higher. I seek **GOD'S EAR**, not **H/HER** testicles and ovaries.

**PRAYERS** that are answered aren't as easy to achieve as some would have you believe. Don't think that everyone's **PRAYERS** are equal. **PRAYER** is like technology. There are levels of skill in **PRAYING**. Everyone's been given a body that works like a cellphone. But using it skillfully is an art that needs to be learned. Ask Nadav and Avichu.

If you pray for the death of your enemies, you'll be punished for bringing strange fire [ice] before the Lord. If you pray to make anyone or any country a victim, you'll experience frostbite.

You can do better than Adam. He blamed God and Eve, but not the serpent. Don't make excuses for your heart and penis. Stoke the fire in your breastplate. Build your flame. Until it turns blue, it isn't hot enough.

The first couple [Adam and Eve] didn't please God. Don't recreate the first mistake presented in Torah and then refuse to learn any more about God's gift to mankind [guilt] as given to the world through the Jews. We've been studying the words of Moses a lot longer than you have. You only know what we've told you about him. The more you learn about Moses, the more you'll discover about Jesus and Muhammad that you didn't know before.

Do you have a navel? Do you feel any gratitude to your mother and **THE GOD WHO** brought you here through her? The **BIG PICTURE** is **BIGGER** than it looks in today's world.

God, in His infinite wisdom, punished Adam and Eve. But He didn't punish the serpent. He merely described the way serpents are. Here's what God said to the serpent:

“Cursed are you above all livestock  
and all wild animals.  
you will crawl on your belly  
and you will eat dust all the days of your life.  
And I will put enmity between you and the woman,  
and between your offspring and hers;  
he will crush your head,  
and you will strike his heel.”

It's time for modern man to make peace with the serpent in his own tree. It's time to recognize that every man has a **MIND** [Adam]. In that **MIND** he has a heart [Eve]. And in **IT** he also has a penis [serpent] that **GOD** gave him to tempt him to unify every part of his **MIND** and body as he makes his way to **H/HER**.

Your serpent doesn't just speak. It eats dust. It's humiliated by its very nature. It tempts you to hurt others which then hurts you. The force of desiring will betray you if you aren't wise enough and experienced enough to reflect on what it tells you. This is what God meant when he cursed the serpent by forcing it to eat dust.

There are strings attached to your penis or clitoris. Those strings may be all twisted up. A pill might grab a hold of those strings so you can't move your desires at all. But a pill won't teach you how to untangle the mess inside you.

Until I made peace with my body, I cursed it. And then I had no one to blame but myself for the physical and mental illnesses that consumed me. Until I saw justice emanating out of my heart in the ways I felt about myself, I pointed fingers at everyone but me.

I know how to sound smart.

I know how to sound heartfelt.

I know how to sound like I'm in pursuit of justice.

But sounding good without doing **GOOD** only makes me one more hypocrite in this world, trying to give the impression that I have God's ear.

What I need is my ear, not His ear.

I need to sound **GOOD** to myself.

I need to look **GOOD** in my eyes.

I need to do **GOOD** for others to improve my opinion of me.

What I needed more than my eyes and ears was a nose that knows. I needed to smell the **GOOD** in me to know that I smell **GOOD** before **GOD**. God taught me that. God is my Tutor who teaches me about **THE TEACHER**. Your God can do the same.

I don't need a big penis to get my wants and desires met. I only need to know that my penis pleases my **BOYFRIEND**. That can't be accomplished with lust alone. It's something I had to learn to do with my whole **MIND** and body.

**GOD** gives me just what **S/HE** wants me to have. Wanting more is fabulous, but more has to be earned. One way to earn more is with **APPRECIATION**.

APPRECIATION, like REINCARNATION, is a word I needed to contemplate and meditate on. The force of **GOOD** within me needed to grow my words until I could see them with greater personal value, not just with deeper meanings for others.

I needed to grow like a tree in a garden [childhood], a tree in an orchard [the external adult world], a tree in a forest [my inner world] and a tree in a grove [my family]. My **MIND** had to grow like a tree. This is what Moses was saying in an abbreviated manner in Torah that we can and should expand upon today.

Gays will tell you that what you're doing doesn't smell **GOOD** if you hate us, even if you don't hurt us. It isn't nearly good enough to passively tolerate the LGBTQIA community. Israel is **REAL**. **GOD** is **REAL**. We're **REAL**. Without combining the ideas given to you by Moses, Jesus and Muhammad, you're stuck with three renditions of God. That's not **REAL**. That's what's causing all your problems.

The Prophet Muhammad was an orphan. He knew how it felt to be cast into a difficult role in life. He didn't shirk his responsibility to make the most of what God had given him. He wasn't perfect. We can see how temptation overwhelmed him, just as it does for every man on the planet. But he singled himself out with good deeds. He left behind a third Abrahamic faith that can still make peace with the other two by sharing the gifts they've received.

When Moses told his tale, apart from the Israelites, there were only Hindus and indigenists on the planet. Moses advocated in Torah for the death of Jews who are gay; Jews who are adulterers; and Jewish children who oppose their parents by resisting their beliefs. Those who agree with Moses about murdering Jews for those reasons will never stop there.

If you can find mercy in your heart for an orphan like Muhammad, you can do the same for an orphan like Moses.

**GOD** gives everyone a personal challenge. **THE TEACHER** is creating a unique curriculum for each and every student in this school. That challenge changes as your **MIND** changes.

If you want to claim to be a man who's advanced since the creation of Adam, you're going to have to take responsibility for your **MIND** and body. You can't just be like a talking head that never addresses his heart or **SOUL** unless it's to condemn someone.

I recommend you help your God transform your heart and transcend your **SOUL**. A **MIND** is a terrible thing to waste by not reflecting on what you feel and how you believe. Unify yourself from top [head] to bottom [anus]. Just doing what other people tell you to do won't get you where you want to go. Each of us should make our way to a personal, potential **DESTINATION** created for us, alone.

**Chapter 77**  
The Unleashed  
My man apple

My **MIND** is like an apple. When I bite into my thoughts, I move through the peel to the meat to the core. I move through my thoughts to my feelings to my beliefs. The more I chew on everything my **MIND** produces, the more I come to know myself.

Thinking deeply isn't forbidden. The feelings and the beliefs that follow thinking are natural aspects of **BEING**. Biting into and chewing on new ideas is how I became **MINDFUL**, not just thoughtful, heartfelt and **SOULFUL**.

But when I chewed on my desires, I saw that I wanted a new partner someone brown, not white; someone young, not old. I could see that my desires were diminishing what I have. I could see that what I'd earned was no longer good enough.

When I realized that my desires were working against my best thinking, I had to go to my Tutor to ask Him to ask **THE TEACHER** why I found myself stuck with a problem like that.

In asking **THEM** to help me, I unleashed a power in me. I unleashed a dog in me that can sniff me with a sense of discernment that no other part of me can do. I unleashed the power in my nose.

Coming out of this closet was a level of authenticity I'd never achieved to this degree. It was a level of self-knowledge that made me very uncomfortable. I felt ungrateful to **GOD** and unworthy of the wonderful **BOYFRIEND** I have.

But then I realized that I associated a brown partner with knowledge of Hinduism, Buddhism and Taoism. And I associated a young partner with **HOPE** and a desire to know more about the mystery of life.

It wasn't a young, exotic lover I wanted. What I wanted was a young, exotic aspect of myself. I wanted intimacy with a part of me I hadn't accessed before.

This is an example of how guilt motivated me to learn more about how **GOD** made me in **H/HER IMAGE**, not just His. The God of my father would have lusted for sex outside my relationship. But the **GOD** of my mother brought me to perceive the enticing, young, brown man within me. **S/HE** made it possible for me to internalize my guilt and turn it into a challenge.

To do so, **S/HE** revealed to me the four levels of **MINDFULNESS**. They correspond to the word "closet" in Hebrew which appears in four places in Torah:

**M:** The ark that Noah built is called ארון [aron: closet].

**I:** The basket that Moses was carried down the Nile in is called ארון [aron: closet].

**N:** The Tabernacle the Jews carried God in for 40 years is called ארון [aron: closet].

**D:** The modern word for "closet" in Hebrew is ארון [aron].

When Harvey Milk, the gay Jew, told all the gays of San Francisco to come out of the closet, he didn't realize he was telling them to come out of the four Hebrew meanings of that word. He didn't realize he was telling them to come out of their shell, like chicks. He didn't realize he was telling them to open their **MIND**.

We can't become **MINDFUL** without studying the philosophies of the Far East. Here in the west, we're thoughtful. In the east, they're **MINDFUL**. The only two countries in the Far East that

have truly opened their **MIND** are Taiwan and Thailand. They've enacted marriage equality as the law of their land. The rest of the nations in the Far East are out of their **MIND**.

The other 36 countries in the world that have marriage equality are also **MINDFUL**. But everyone in the Middle East is out of their **MIND**, even though we can all admit that Israel is closest of all those countries to becoming **MINDFUL**.

My Adam's apple is a reminder of what I knew before I was born that I forgot when I learned to communicate with myself in words. I'll never be able to swallow that one apple that's lodged in my stiff neck. It's a reminder of the gift from the Jews to the whole world. We brought the world the metaphor from Moses that man as a tree of knowledge. That figure of speech holds the secret to spiritual orientation. If not for the serpent in my tree, I'd be incapable of discriminating between my thoughts, feelings, sensations and beliefs. I'd never have been able to make my way down to my navel.

Like Adam and Eve, I learned to conceal the source of my guilt with fig leaves [clothing]. But clothing also conceals my guilt from myself. I've had to become nude, naked, exposed and transparent to see myself as visible to **GOD**.

I had to get out of my upper body to contemplate my navel [z] as a Hindu. This taught me how to look up at the forces above me and at the forces below me to acknowledge all seven of the forces I was given.

Buddhism strives for a place without Gods or gods. Buddhism is the path that's found between our legs. Buddhism holds the secret to the serpent in man's tree and the worm in woman's apple.

If Siddhartha Gautama had been Jewish, he could have told his followers to make their way to **GOD**, not the God Moses had revealed to the Jews. The Buddha could have saved the Western world from misinterpreting the meaning of the serpent in man's tree as Satan.

That would have avoided most of the paradoxes that Lao-Tsu had to go through. It would have simplified the conundrums we all feel in having to make our way through the various forces within us. And it would have ended the enigmas that we see worldwide as multiple Far Eastern gods, three Abrahamic Gods and the fire that ancient man revered instead of **THE GOD** of us all.

It was the Christians who determined that Adam had eaten an apple. The concept of the apple and a forbidden apple tree in Eden is a Christian variation on our Jewish creation story. Moses never described the species of tree Adam and Eve ate from or its fruit. I refer to this topic as spiritual specificity. No fruit falls far from the tree.

If not for experiences that have taught me to look at life poetically, I'd be as prosaic as a newborn. My poetic nature gives me license to use my conscience as my guide. Poetry is the fire that fuels me. Indigo poetry is the story of my life. Violet poetry is what I'm now seeking. **ULTRAVIOLET** poetry is where **GOD** lies. This gives me **HOPE**.

Believing in **ONE GOD** requires a profoundly deep **APPRECIATION** of the power of words. There are conflicts in God's words. His scriptures were made to be mended and amended.

I have a conscience because I've developed a conscience. I wasn't born this **GOOD**. The more I continue to develop my conscience, the more I'll be challenged to develop it even further.

But my conscience is as developed as it is thanks more to guilt than wisdom, love or **LOYALTY**. Guilt is what separates me from the animal kingdom. Guilt is what motivates me to strive to be **BETTER**.

I've dropped my resentments at what I had to go through in life in the past and what I have to endure today. It's all **GOD'S WAY** of teaching me to replace arrogance with a yearning for **LIFE EVERLASTING**.

My conscience is the only evidence that there is a God within me. I never could have developed a conscience on my own or just with the help of man. God [Adonai] exists within me at my breastplate. He's leading me by the nose. If I choose to go another way, I get my nose bent out of shape. I can't blame gays or Orthodox Jews for where I end up. Neither of them is the cause of my misery.

Develop your conscience by initiating a conversation with the God [gods] within you. Use your Tutor/tutors. Don't just promote Him/them.

If you come out of one of the Abrahamic faiths, be truthful [head] and candid [heart] with your God, regardless of His name. Tell Him honestly and sincerely what you desire.

You might be surprised to discover that you're often going to find yourself laughing through your tears. You're going to feel verklempt [Yiddish: overwhelmed with joy]. If you withhold your desires from yourself or only pretend to treat your God honorably, when you can't even treat yourself honorably, you're going to suffer lessons in hypocrisy.

Develop your **MIND** by using your imagination. It's not a crime to be imaginative. Using your imagination doesn't mean you're an arrested child. Grownups are allowed to be imaginative and creative.

Judge your thoughts. You'll be amazed at how deeply you disapprove of many of the things you desire. Some of the arguments you have in your **MIND** are over opinions your heart opposes. Listen to your head, heart and **SOUL**. And then move down from there to your navel.

In my navel I discovered that I don't want to replicate my parents' vices. I want to augment their virtues. **GOD** didn't save them from the Nazis for me to dismiss the gifts they gave me. **GOD** doesn't need one more person like my parents. **S/HE** needs someone new and different who's building on the past in **BETTER** ways

Everyone in the U.S. should celebrate our distant past in having overcome slavery. We should also celebrate our recent past in having achieved marriage equality. The future of the U.S. looks great thanks to blacks, gays, Jews and women who are carving our future in new, creative ways. Some white Christians need to get onboard their religious future by discovering spirituality.

No one in the U.S. mourned the death of women and children when we bombed Dresden. No one mourned the death of women and children when we bombed Nagasaki and Hiroshima. Those were lessons we gave Nazis and Nazi sympathizers that didn't frighten us from feeling good about ourselves for having found the courage to do what needed to be done.

Yet the whole world mourns the death of women and children in Gaza because people have changed. If you don't keep up with your view of yourself, you'll get upset with the way things turn out, especially with how well they're turning out for gays and Israelis. I have **HOPE** because I'm a gay Jew who embraces **THE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all.

My conscience is there in my breastplate right below my nose and Adam's apple. I can smell the foul feelings I produce to the left and foul beliefs to the right. My foul feelings and gaseous beliefs waft up to my nose. My nose smells as well as a dog. When I touch my nose, I'm unconsciously telling myself that I can smell my indecent intentions. That has nothing to do with my nationality, religion, sexuality or gender.

If you only smell a foul odor wafting out of yourself when you're on the toilet, you're not using your nose nearly as much as is needed. You're in puppy school. You haven't even gotten to nursery school. If you like how foul you smell inside, you've doubled down to oppose your own guilt.

Moses told us to love our neighbors as ourselves. He told that to the Israelites when they had no neighbors. Each one of them felt alone in the desert on their collective migration.

Jesus quoted Moses at a time in our history when our ancestors did have neighbors. They were ungodly barbarians who only wanted to murder the ancient Jews and steal their land.

And still Jesus told His contemporary Israelites to love our neighbors as ourselves because hate doesn't work. Hatred only leads to self-destruction.

You can't discover the greatness of Torah, the Gospels and the Quran without the gays because you can't love your God without loving us. We stand between you and Him. We testify that there are tests from our **GOD** through your God.

Develop the best in yourself. Fear the part of you [x or y] that refuses to love the best in you [z]. You're your own worst enemy if you're not proving to yourself every minute of every day that you're your best friend.

Women come first because women will lead the world. The world is presently being led by men who behave like children. Men just don't have what it takes to run the world we're being prepared for.

**Chapter 78**  
The EVENT  
Smelling **GOD'S PRESENCE**

The EVENT is death. Some external actions and reactions are mirrors of death. If you aren't thinking about your death at times, you're distracted by life without learning the precious value of life.

You may be learning, but not on a high level of learning.

You may be thinking using your head; feeling using your heart; desiring using your genitals; and believing using your SOUL. But you may not realize that your navel [z] is a part of your MIND, as well.

Going back to the EVENT that brought you into this world will bring you knowledge of the EVENT that will take you out of this world.

Look around you. Most people seek nothing other than the distractions of life. They're hypnotized or mesmerized by the world around them for the sake of pleasure or getting ahead monetarily. They should be working at unifying the forces within them. But they're consumed with food, shelter, clothing, warmth and fun. They don't want to think about their own death as the result of everything they're doing at every minute of every day.

We all believe we don't deserve to die. But our nose knows we're in a school with many more classes to pass before we'll feel ready for death. Most people are suffering to live and afraid to die.

**THE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all is trying to teach us to embrace death by enriching life with fulfillment. **S/HE** has even given us a Tutor to help us. But most people are too inflexible to learn in new ways.

The Prophet had to cut through the spiritual fog in his day with truths those ancient Muslims could acknowledge, but which many don't yet practice. The truth is that one EVENT leads to the other EVENT. If you don't focus your MIND from your navel, you won't be able to experience what I'm saying.

You can't come to school and spend all your time out on the quad with your friends and claim that you care about your grades. You can't claim to care about your GPA if you avoid being tested. And you can't pass your tests if you don't question what you've been doing up until now. You should be doing everything to die with peace of MIND.

Everything that happens, happens for a reason. **GOD** is teaching us all. If you think **S/HE** is only teaching the gays or the Jews, you're sitting at the back of our classroom with the bozos. Make your way to the front of the class. Get away from the criminally insane who break man's laws without questioning what they've done before **THE GOD** of us all.

If you'd question Leviticus 18 and 20, you'd realize that you don't want to do what God told the ancient Jews to do. That's a paradox that's turned into a conundrum that's caused an enigma. If you'd question yourself [x or y] more, you'd know more about yourself [z].

Life isn't a school only at the beginning EVENT and at the end EVENT. Life is a school from the beginning to the end. If you aren't focused on where you're going from within, I seriously doubt that you'll arrive at a pleasant, final destination.

The problem with recognizing the EVENT Muhammad talked about is that most people don't want to think about graduation from this school. They'd prefer to think about nutrition, lunch, passing periods and gym class. They don't want to think about what they're going through as tests.

Seventy virgins after life is a ridiculous reward for a man to strive for in the modern age. We're far too experienced and sophisticated to buy into an old carrot like that. Like early Jews and Christians, early Muslims had to make their way out of spiritual nursery school to get the best education they could in their day.

We, by comparison, are going through spiritual college.

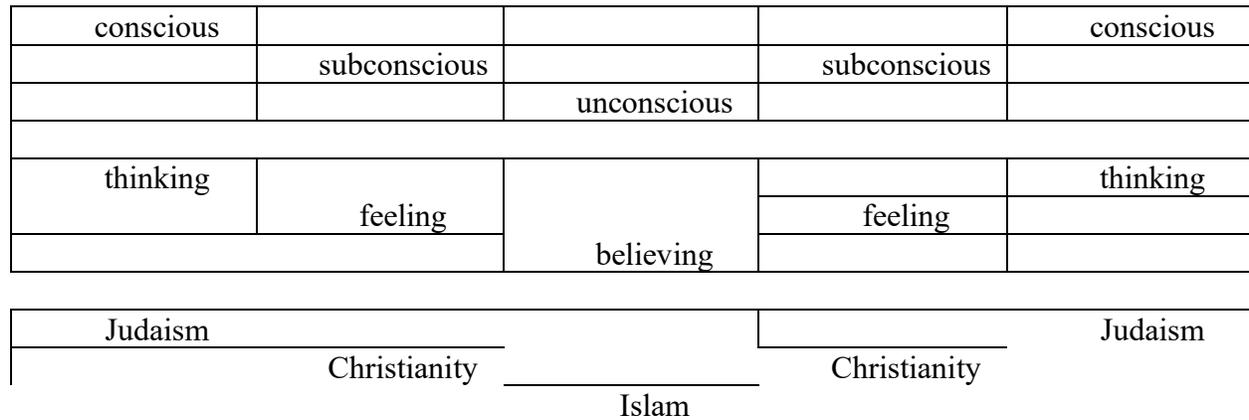
Life is a school that doesn't start at 8:00 am and end at 3:00 pm. Life is a school that begins at midnight and ends just after 11:59 pm. We've all got the equivalent of one day.

We were born in the dark. It took decades for us to see the light. And it will take even more decades to recognize that **GOD'S LIGHT** moves in a pattern that resembles the 24-hour clock. We'll return to the night we emanated out of.

Wearing a Rolex is no sign of having learned to tell time subjectively. I refer to this topic as spiritual scheduling. You know nothing about time except for how it makes you feel.

Life is a school in which time and space are internal experiences that only your nose knows how to plan for. Your eyes and ears can't tell you what's going on in your inner world. Your eyes and ears were made to perceive outer space, not inner space. Your nose is the entry way for the spirit that enters from the outer world [air] and poetically fills your inner world with **GOD-consciousness**. It's your nose that figuratively knows about the spirit inside you that will leave your body when you stop breathing. Inhalation and exhalation are reminders of my expiration.

Below are depictions of life that will help you make more sense of what you're doing every moment of every day and night. Don't try to do anything about what you're about to read. Just let your eyes move slowly this experience as you watch what your **MIND** does with the information.



[z]

[z]

[z]

[z]

[z]

Here is the most profound thing I can tell you that I've told **GOD**:



these pets because they're within me. Every woman [x + z] is like me, the owner of a chameleon [x] and a parrot [x].

Thanks to the Prophet Muhammad, we should no longer be afraid to use similes to describe ourself and our relationships in multiple ways. We come know OURSELF in a way we couldn't know ourself before.

I don't feel I'm a hypocrite for not expressing all my feelings to anyone. We, Jews, have had to hide our feelings for Israel for millennia. We, gays, have had to hide our feelings for men just as long. The more others boast about destroying my homelands [Israel and San Francisco], the more I find quiet ways of teaching those who are interested in learning about **GOD**.

No one can feel what I'm feeling. Discussing my feelings with others isn't always necessary. Discussing my feelings with my Tutor is.

I've learned a lot about life from listening and **PRAYING**. Talking is something I prefer to do with my ten fingers on my computer keyboard. I'm more loquacious with my fingers than my tongue.

Moses created metaphors to describe his relationship to the male God [Elohim] and the male God [Adonai] within him. Jesus created symbols to describe His relationship to Himself in the eyes of His Father. And the Prophet Muhammad created similes to describe his relationship to the male God within him thanks to the message from the Jewish Messenger, Archangel Gabriel.

But all these deities and messengers were male. It's high time we get a different point of view on all that we've been through.

Life isn't just a school. Life is like a school. We're all like students, and the Earth is like a one-room schoolhouse. Scriptures are like textbooks. God is like a teacher.

For some it may be easier to accept similes than metaphors or symbols.

I feel that my life is improving as though I was being graded in a class for my studies of a subject. The subject is me. I can see how all people are like my classmates. Some of them are doing well in their studies; others are not. It's not my job to tell anyone what their major in the school of life should be or which Tutor they should employ.

It was imperative that **GOD** brought similes [Islam] into the world so we wouldn't be restricted by metaphors [Jews] and symbols [Christians] in analyzing the meaning of life. What we're all accomplishing together is bringing some peace of **MIND** to those individuals interested in what **THE TEACHER** is teaching the whole class. We don't need every student to get all A's. We just need to feel safe in school to pursue our curriculums individually.

The 80/20 rule applies here. If 20% of the people are aware of the difference between God and **GOD**, 80% of the people will follow our lead. Those who wish to take us back to aspects of the past they preferred over where we're going today are in a fantasy. Reality is created by people who dream, not by people who fantasize.

Free speech isn't the same as autonomy. Get through your elementary school lessons in life quietly. Then, join your classmates in achieving a secondary school equivalency to a spiritual education.

The way to make a difference is with a good attitude.

A bad attitude won't lead to gratitude to **GOD**.

**Chapter 79**  
The Snatchers  
Stealing myself away from me

The difference between “stealing” and “snatching” is a question of speed. They’re both outlawed behaviors that some people rationalize they have the right to inflict on others. But for some reason, thieves seem to think they’re less guilty if they snatch rather than steal. They see stealing as premeditated. Therefore, they think snatching impulsively in the moment carries less of a punishment because they judge it to be less like a premeditated crime.

Some allow themselves to snatch from corporations and/or the government if given a chance to do so, while claiming that stealing from individuals is wrong. There is no difference in how you steal or from whom you steal. I don’t steal from anyone, and I don’t want any individual or institution, including religious institutions, stealing from me.

Some Western Europeans, like the Germans and Italians, are remorseful over what their parents and grandparents did to the gays and Jews in World War Two. They realize they’d stolen their own reputation out from under themselves.

But Nazis [antisemites] then and neo-Nazis [anti-Zionists] today don’t feel remorseful stealing and snatching. They steal a life here. They snatch a life there. They take whatever they can. They “borrow” without returning what isn’t theirs. And then they rationalize their thefts with reasons.

Either they use the defense of an eye for an eye, or they rob Peter to pay Paul, the Robin Hood defense for hating the rich and turning the poor into conspirators of their crime.

For the most part, Europeans have expressed remorse at how their forefathers treated the gays. Now, 44% of European countries have legalized same-sex marriage, with 22 out of 51 countries offering marriage equality. But this is just a preview from **THE TEACHER** to change Europeans’ feelings about how their forefathers treated the Jews, not just the gays. Attitudes toward Israel don’t take into consideration that the death of antisemitism when Hitler blew his brains out led to anti-Zionism with the recreation of the State of Israel. European Christians gave Middle East Muslims the license to continue to hate the Jews, albeit it for another reason.

Recognizing a Palestinian state that despises gays and Jews would be a recreation of Nazism by neo-Nazis under a different banner. It wouldn’t solve the problems Europeans created. Nor would it end the European struggle to make their way through their historical antipathy of us. They’re still stealing their reputation out from under themselves while rationalizing a “piece” movement that’s dripping with hypocrisy.

**GOD** ignites those with a passion for wisdom, love and **LOYALTY** who’ve worked for it. Those who don’t do the inner work simply have to go through life without knowing the fire [**GOD’S ILLUMINATION**] that Moses spoke to at the Burning Bush; the fire [**GOD’S WARMTH**] that Jesus carried in His heart that ignited a rainbow of **HOPE** within Him; and the smoke from **GOD’S FLAME** that carried the Prophet Muhammad to and through Jerusalem up to Heaven and back without him getting singed.

Those who are consumed with coveting [#10] what others have will break the 8<sup>th</sup> Commandment [stealing]. And they’ll rationalize their actions [#9 – bear false witness] with reasons that reward the underdog for playing the victim.

The religious [bishops] buy favors from the 1% [castles] to influence the government [pawns] through lobbying. But so does the business world. They all support the police [knights] to keep the peace so that the thieves don’t steal from any of us.

Using money to maintain power won't assure anyone's **DESTINY**. We don't have to bribe the rich to get them to do the right thing. Putting virtue on the auction block is as obscene as putting black people on auction blocks to sell them to the highest bidder.

Pharaoh only lost his first son. Today's pharaohs [1%] will lose something much more precious because they know better. They can't take their money and power with them when they leave here. They must be convinced that there is **A GOD WHO** gets **THE LAST WORD**.

If Muslims want what they see others have achieved, I recommend they analyze their thoughts and feelings for the deeper meanings Muhammad revealed in the Quran. The Ten Commandments could only help. Don't kill [#6]; don't cheat [#7]; don't steal [#8]; don't lie [#9]; don't covet [#10].

The 10<sup>th</sup> Commandment is "You shall not covet your neighbor's house, your neighbor's wife, nor his male servant, nor his female servant, nor his ox, nor his donkey, nor anything that is your neighbor's."

But what about your neighbor's virtues and merits?

Those, you should covet!

Recognizing Palestine without setting in place protections for gays in their constitution would be a way of snatching some of Israel out from under us. It'll never work. It'll only prove how much straight Muslims hate their gay brothers. This will only promote more ice, not fire. It'll only create more of a distance between those on the political left and those on the political right, a useless waste of time for everyone.

The religious aren't the enemy. The secular aren't the enemy. Life is a school, not a game of winners and losers.

Everyone got a navel from **GOD** to remind them of their mother. Looking up from your navel at your thoughts, feelings and beliefs, and down from your navel at your wants for things and lust for people will give you a well-rounded view of the forces within you. From there it'll be easy to see when you're behaving like an asshole.

Everyone knows that the lessons of life are as important to **GOD** as the outcomes. **S/HE** is teaching us how to teach ourselves.

Suggesting that people snatch rather than steal is no way to get around the 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Commandments.

My Catholic **BOYFRIEND** is like a sorcerer. And I'm like his apprentice. I take his book of magic [the New Testament] and mix it with my book of magic [the Old Testament] to produce outcomes for myself that are both wise and loving. I believe the mess our house [Earth] is in can be cleaned up because I cleaned up a big mess in myself. He doesn't think so because he was never as messed up inside as I was.

But I certainly never thought about the virtue in spending my life planning for my death. That was much too lofty a reason for living than I was prepared to take on any earlier in my life. I can now see that this was why I hated myself. This is why Jesus had to tell His Father that they [the ancient Israelis and Romans] know not what they do. This is why the Prophet had to infer for the indigenist world 700 years after Jesus walked the Earth that avoiding hell on Earth is just as important as striving for Heaven.

It's not the Jews in Israel who've created hell on Earth. It's the Muslims. It wasn't the Jews who created hell on Earth in the last century. It was the Christians. And it wasn't the Jews who created hell on Earth before that. It was the indigenists of the ancient world.

But the Jews are perpetrating hell on Earth by not acknowledging that homophobia is self-hatred projected. Straight men who hate gay men hate God. They hate the idea of growing closer

to Him because they're afraid of sexual intimacy with Him. Lesbians feel the same way. Only gay men and straight women have no fear of sexual intimacy with God.

Most people still don't know how God's scriptures work from within because they only believe in one of them. They don't want to spend a lifetime preparing for **THE DAY** after their death. They think that being lean and mean [icy] is what it's all about. They're afraid of fire and miserable when burned by ice. This is why it looks to us all like the patients have taken over the insane asylum.

No one wants to think about death every moment of their life, so they blame the gays, the Jews and anyone else who reminds them of the avoda [work and worship] and work they're here to do.

Black people remind white people that white people are black on the inside. The urge for purity in some white people is an obsession. What they're really afraid of is the darkness in their **SOUL** not the darkness on black people's skin.

Hitler wanted to cleanse Europe of Jewish impurities. Hyper-religious Republicans today want to cleanse Americans of sexual impurities, especially those impurities they think have been created by gay men. Hyper-religious Muslims want to cleanse the world of all other religions and philosophies to avoid loving Allah the way gay Muslims love gay Muslims.

The color of your skin says nothing about your spiritual impurities. The gender of your sexual partner[s] says nothing about your sexual impurities unless you're breaking an oath you made to another person. Your faith, nationality, age, weight, the shape of your eyes or your disabilities are aspects of your container that say nothing about your contents.

You're a spirit in a meat sack. Your challenges are unique to you, although, paradoxically, you can learn about your unique challenges through every person on Earth.

You cannot drink from my cup. I'm filling my cup. My cup is internal. But my cup runneth over. You may drink from my saucer. You can only drink from my saucer. If you choose not to, others will. People are terribly thirsty. You can lead a horse to a saucer, where it will drink. It's only a jackass that won't drink from a saucer.

Few people want to be an apprentice of life with our **SORCERER**. That smells like a school of magic. They don't want to live their life like Harry Potter. They think his story is just a fantasy to entertain, not a description of how to live in a world that's full of **MAGIC** [healing].

Such students of life don't want to go back to the time when they were literally a student. That was a time when they had few freedoms to explore new experiences as **MAGICAL** lessons brought to them with a **DIVINE PURPOSE**.

The Prophet Muhammad reminded his followers of the needs of the orphan. But an orphan isn't just a child without parents. Orphans also refer to people who don't identify with the parents **GOD** gave them. They feel abandoned. They may even feel humiliated by their family of origin.

A cripple isn't just someone whose body is deformed. Cripples also refer to people who feel uncomfortable in the body they were given. There's only so much we can do with the way we look. The rest becomes an inside job.

Many who are neuro-divergent were terrorized by their primary tutors [parents] and first classmates [siblings]. They don't want to go through any more of the trauma they went through with their family or their childhood friends.

Others point fingers at the gays as the cause of their pain and suffering.

Still others blame Israel.

They claim it's either the perverts or the Israelis who are ruining the world. They don't want to move their conscious **MIND** to the septum of their nose to examine the figurative spirit [air] they're inhaling and exhaling on both sides.

Self-hating human beings unknowingly and indirectly produce terrorists, rapists, kidnappers, liars and thieves. To rid this world of violence, we must do so from the inside out by recognizing the ice with which we burn ourselves. That ice is called homophobia. It's your fear of the relationship between your gender and your sexuality that burns you.

There was nothing wrong with anything Jesus said. The problems came from His followers who were apprentices who didn't understand the magic He brought into the world. They played with ice and burned billions of people in the process.

There's nothing wrong with anything Muhammad said. The problems we have today arise from his apprentices who don't understand the magic he brought them.

I'm not a gay man trying to recruit you or a Jew trying to convert you. I may be attracted to handsome men, but I've made a promise to myself, an oath to my BOYFRIEND and a vow to **GOD** to lead a faithful life with one man. I have no stake in anyone's game. I'm not keeping track of anyone's score. That's between you and your parents. I'm keeping track of my grades.

No one wants to die, no matter how attractive I try to make it look with rainbows [gifts] from **GOD** that I claim to have internalized. Life is too precious a **MIRACLE** to give it up without a fight. But my fight always has to begin within myself, not with others. I can no longer hide from Mrs. Hyde.

Granted, I sometimes seek food rather than food-for-thought; I'm not as svelte as I used to be. I overindulge at times in many ways. But I don't project that character defect onto overweight people anymore.

I'm not as hung up on behaving masculinely as I was before. I don't project my femininity onto gay men or despise flaming queens.

I've achieved my doctorate degree in life by applying the basics to myself. That's bringing me peace of **MIND** through **PRAYER**. And that, I believe, is contributing to peace on Earth.

Suicidal maniacs murder themselves and others because they can't reconcile the **MIRACLE** of life with the **MIRACLE** of death. They can't tell one **EVENT** from the other **EVENT**. They have to blame others in order to give themselves a reason to die for a cause they can't articulate without hate.

I love sex. It holds a much more important place in my life than it may for some others. Sex makes me feel alive. Sadly, so many men only feel alive when they're murdering men. And so many others only feel excited and vibrant when they're breaking one of the 12 Commandments.

The problem for me is self-terrorism. I have a tendency to want to kill myself with superego reasons for doing more than my share. But I've been cornered, corralled and pushed onto the septum of my nose [much like Jews in the Middle East who've been rounded up in Israel], without access to more self-knowledge of my virtues in **GOD'S EYES**. It's understandable to me that some in the LGBTQIA community would prefer to be anywhere other than here, now. Unwrapping my present was a terrifying experience. But I've come out of my shell into the gift of being in the here-and-now.

Those who don't like me don't approve of **GOD'S MAGIC**. They don't believe in healing. They don't want the world to be filled with healing. They're terrified of healing. They claim that healing is the work of the devil. They're guilt-ridden. They're sick and twisted. They're all homophobes because they hate the thought of unlimited intimacy with God.

Imagine religious Jews, Christians and Muslims as wading through water that comes up to their waist. Their head, heart and **SOUL** lie in the conscious, spiritual realm of reality. But their navel, genitals and anus are underwater.

I know that believing in spiritual healing is a lot to ask of anyone. It may require complaining to their Tutor about the curriculum of **THE TEACHER**. It may require blaming their parents for only teaching them how to keep track of their score.

I know that I'm on a cross of my own and can't get off it without **H/HER HELP**.

Give up your love of victimhood. Get through your night. You haven't got all day.

I cry when I feel sad, not when people tell me it's time for me to cry. I'm sorry about what makes me feel sad. I don't claim to feel sad [blue] if I'm angry [red]. The best I can do is describe my feelings or lack of feelings without acting on my feelings.

People ought to console themselves at how hard it is to sooth themselves. Self-soothing is a subdivision of self-love. It produces self-CENTERING. If you weren't taught how to care for yourself, you're likely going to hate gays; Jews; black people; other people of color; orphans; the disabled; animals; and/or women and children rather than blame yourself.

Muslims have been given the last and final name for God. But that doesn't mean that they can erase **H/HER OTHER NAMES**. Elohim is real. Jesus is real. And Allah is real. Even Krishna is real for those who seek many godly paths.

If you don't learn to rely on yourself to hold you and care for you throughout the night, you're going to live a life of trauma. You're going to turn into a martyr. You're going to turn out as I did in my youth, neurodivergent, which is a euphemism for "bat-shit crazy."

**GOD** is telling us that the modern age we were born into is a new age in which technology is a projection of the sophistication we've achieved in using our "inner operating spiritual system." Each of us has to reprogram ourself by uploading new apps onto our spiritual operating platform.

This is "N.I." [Natural Intelligence] verses "A.I." [Artificial Intelligence].

Artificial Intelligence uses your eyes and ears to gather information and consolidate it into knowledge. Natural Intelligence uses your nose to gather wisdom, love and **LOYALTY** to consolidate them into self-knowledge. A.I. keeps score. N.I. records grades. A.I. accounts for the meaning of things. N.I. accounts for the value of things.

A.I. wins.

**N.I. TRIUMPHS.**

There is no machine that will ever be able to draw you closer to **GOD**.

There are bugs in everyone's spiritual operating system. We're being infected with viruses by the left and with bugs on the right. And they're both being turbo-charged by bots and a media that only wants to sell ad space.

There's a lot of werk to ask people to do who live in a world where **GOD** isn't always on their **MIND**. What I'm describing is a renaissance that will bring light to the dark ages our parents and grandparents were in when they raised us.

That new age will include God-fearing people and **GOD**-loving people. Nobody is giving up their feelings for Him or **H/HER**. Such are the lessons of this day.

## Chapter 80

### He Frowned

### Self-disapproval

Frowning is becoming more tolerable. Today, good people feel they can not only express their disapproval of others. They can even look in the mirror to view their disapproval of themselves.

The lines between the eyebrows are commonly known as frown lines or glabellar lines. When you wrinkle your nose, you increase the flow of oxygen while creating frown lines. This is a sign of worry, displeasure or disapproval. But it's also a way to drain mucous from your sinuses.

Just consolidating His story into one word [history] doesn't relieve you of the work you need to do inside yourself to overcome your disapproval of yourself. Just enjoying stories doesn't teach you how to build your own stories into an edifice of self-knowledge from which to look down your nose at the world from a height your father and forefathers could never have imagined.

Our forefathers were challenged to change their **MINDS**. We're challenged to open ours.

Thankfulness to others; **APPRECIATION** of oneself; and gratitude to **GOD** alleviate guilt. What our ancestors dreamed about, we enjoy without so much as a second thought. All three help me ask my God to teach me the patience I need to deal with myself before all others.

**APPRECIATION** isn't just recognition of the quality, value, significance or magnitude of people and things. **APPRECIATION** is also an increase in my intrinsic value. When I suffered from a severe inferiority complex, it was because of self-ignorance. I was ignoring aspects of myself. I had to learn to **APPRECIATE** myself. I had to increase my value of me in my own eyes because I'm being watched over by my Tutor and **THE TEACHER**.

All people have feelings. And all people freeze their feelings. Your thoughts aren't ever going to change your beliefs until your feelings for you defrost. Defrosting the slush [mucous] in your nose is as important as melting the ice in your veins. I call this topic spiritual inner wellbeing.

The Jewish, American virologist and medical researcher, Jonah Salk, created one of the first vaccines for polio. When asked how he did it, he said that he thought of knowledge as a corridor with doors. He simply went to the door where no one was trying to pick the lock.

Judaism, Christianity and Islam are separate corridors. I think of them as concourses at an airport. Each is taking passengers to their individual, final destination on planes that are parked at different gates. Jerusalem is the oldest of all spiritual airports. Jews fly out of Jerusalem. Christians fly out of Rome, and Muslims fly out of Mecca. I call this topic spiritual aviation.

It's bad enough we have to go through security at every airport in the world nowadays. But this external annoyance is a reflection of the spiritual malaise within these three airports [Jerusalem, Rome and Mecca] by the passengers leaving here for There.

Security won't be acquired until gays are allowed to fly out of these airports, too. All three of these religious airports restrict their passengers to straight believers. If the airline industry tried to do something like that, they'd be shut down instantly. But the institutions of religion seem to think that's normal operating procedure.

I think having a Jew on your team is an honor.

I think having a gay Jew on your team is a blessing.

I love nature. I love my nature. I love all the idols of indigenists, past and present. They all honor **THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all. I just don't honor hatred and exclusion.

Jews who are terrified of Jesus can't **APPRECIATE** the spirit of Christmas: the birth of God's love. Christians who are terrified of trans people can't **APPRECIATE** the life of Jesus as spiritually filling the world with His love. And Muslims who are terrified of a Jewish nation in the Middle East can't **APPRECIATE** how the death of Jesus led to the birth of God's **LOYALTY**, thanks to the Prophet Muhammad.

The Nazis created pink triangles to identify the gays. They created yellow stars to identify the Jews. And they created pink and yellow stars to identify the gay Jews:



I feel like I'm forced to wear this triangle by the institutions of religion everywhere I go. I think it's unfair. I think you'd be uncomfortable if you were forced to wear an identifying badge of dishonor. Even in Israel, I'm seen as a leper by some.

Until marriage equality is the law of the land in Israel, I think the problems Israel is having with the world as it is today will only worsen. Once Israel releases me from God's disgrace with marriage equality, I suspect that Christian and Muslim countries will recognize just how out of touch they are with the modern world, too.

Thank God the U.S. has achieved marriage equality. We are a light from **GOD** unto the nations. Even Israel must bask in the light of the United States of America.

Every man who hates the body he was given will shake his fist at every man who loves another man. Our love of men reminds them of their hatred of themselves and their terror in loving their God. They would rather see us dead than face their unwillingness to get that close to God. But they'll never admit that truth to us because they can't admit it to themselves.

Don't just quote your God. Look at the things you do in the name of your God. There's **A GOD** of us all **WHO** is much greater than yours. **S/HE** can afford you the intimacy that He can't.

My father's family in Lithuania were tobacconists before the War. They produced coffin sticks and ended up having to use their money to bribe the Lithuanian Nazis to smuggle three of their children out of the Kaunas ghetto into Catholic orphanages. Their stories of survival are horrifying.

When the Nazis set the ghetto in Kaunas on fire, and my father's family was forced out of their hiding place, my father swallowed two gold coins. He was taken to Germany to work for the Nazi war effort. He used those coins to bribe the Nazis in Dachau Concentration Camp to record him as a Russian dissident rather than a Jew. He secured a job in a kitchen and was able to save a nephew and a few other precious, Jewish lives with an extra bowl of soup by not recording Jewish deaths for a day or two, and giving that portion of food to the living.

Here are the Nazi forms from Dachau Concentration Camp that I received from the staff when I was there:

**Konzentrationslager** Dachau Art der Haft: *10* Def.-Nr. *84941*

Name und Vorname: *Ziv. Zalel*  
 geb. *15.7.1910* zu: *Kauen* *Ziv*

Wohnort: *Kauen-Kestuciu 24*  
 Beruf: *Handwerker - Holz* Rel.: *152*  
 Staatsangehörigkeit: *Lit* Stand: *Verh*

Name der Eltern: *Chaim und Beile Zalel* Rasse: *Jüd*  
 Wohnort: *Mutter in Stutthof*  
 Name der Ehefrau: *Sonja geb. Babun* Rasse: *Jüd*  
 Wohnort: *zunächst Stutthof*

Kinder: \_\_\_\_\_ Alleintier Ernährer der Familie oder der Eltern: \_\_\_\_\_

Vorbildung: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Militärdienstzeit: \_\_\_\_\_ von - bis \_\_\_\_\_  
 Kriegsdienstzeit: \_\_\_\_\_ von - bis \_\_\_\_\_

Größe: *165* Gestalt: *stark* Gesicht: *oval* Augen: *braun*  
 Nase: *norm* Mund: *normal* Ohren: *normal* Zähne: *vollst*  
 Haare: *brun* Sprache: *Lituan, Pol, Jüd*

Ansteckende Krankheit oder Gebrechen: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Besondere Kennzeichen: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Rentenempfänger: \_\_\_\_\_

Verhaftet am: *15.8.1941* wo: *Kauen*  
 1. Mal eingeliefert: *29.7.44* 2. Mal eingeliefert: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Erweisende Dienststelle: *K. K. Kauen*

Grund: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Parteizugehörigkeit: \_\_\_\_\_ von - bis \_\_\_\_\_  
 Welche Funktionen: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Mitglied v. Unterorganisationen: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Kriminelle Vorstrafen: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Politische Vorstrafen: \_\_\_\_\_

Ich bin darauf hingewiesen worden, dass meine Bestrafung wegen intellektueller Urkundenfälschung erfolgt, wenn sich die obigen Angaben als falsch erweisen sollten.

v. g. h. *caj* Der Lagerkommandant

K12/21443 Sachverh.

**KL STUTTHOF**  
**Hinweiskarte**

*SIV* *Zalelis* *HR 41. Nr.*  
 V. N. N. *Zalelis* *HR 41. Nr.*

Geb. Dat. \_\_\_\_\_ Geb.-Ort \_\_\_\_\_

siehe: \_\_\_\_\_

*SIV geb. BABUN,* *Sonia* *46464*  
 V. N. N. *Sonia* *HR 41. Nr.*

*1912* *Kauen*  
 Geb. Dat. \_\_\_\_\_ Geb.-Ort \_\_\_\_\_

KL. DACHAU		T/D Nr.	344767
ZIW		Zalel	
15. 9. 1910		Kauen	84941
Geb.-Ort.		Geb.-Ort.	
Häfl. Pers. Karte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Mil. Gov. Quest. . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Effektenkarte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Wald-Friedhof . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Effektenverzeichnis . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Todesmeldung . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Postcontr.-Karte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Leichenschauchein . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Schreibst.-Karte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Zahnbehandlungskarte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Häfl. Pers. Bogen . . . . .	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Korrespondenz . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Mühlhof-H.F.K. . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Röntgen-Kontrolle . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Krankenblätter . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Soz. Vers. Unterlagen . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Hospitalkarte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>	Stirteurkunde . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>
Geldverw.-Karte . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>		
Häfl. Unters. Bogen . . . . .	<input type="checkbox"/>		
		Dokumente:	1
		Inf. Karten:	
		Bemerkungen:	
		Umschlag-Nr.:	

74670

**GOD** works in less secretive ways than He did in the last century. Get used to it. If you don't like your bad habits, correct your bad behavior. No one is going to correct you for you.

I'm frowning. I'm sure Adonai is frowning. I wouldn't be surprised if Jesus is frowning, and even Allah, the Tutor of the Muslims. I'll bet Elohim, the Father, Allah and **THE GOD** of us all have been frowning for a very long time. Just look at how the world has bent over backwards to prove people like me wrong. Just look at how people hate those they ridicule, and ridicule those they hate.

I don't ask Jews, Christians or Muslims to attack their scripture with scissors. God told us in Leviticus 20 to murder certain people, but we never did because we've always excused Moses for having had anger issues. He admitted this about himself in his autobiography [Torah]. Not everything Moses said that his God [Adonai] said needs to be obeyed. Do you do everything your conscience tells you to? What my God [Adonai] says is more valuable today because my head and heart have been united. But that's because my God is my Tutor who's working for our **GOD**.

Most prayers in Hebrew begin with ברוך אתה אדוני אלוהינו מלך היקום [Baruch ata Adonai Elohenu melach haolam: Blessed art Thou, oh Lord (Adonai), our God (Elohim), King of the universe]. We distinguish between our Tutor and our Teacher. But I don't think we discuss the difference between Them nearly enough.

I model how to frown without ridiculing, insulting, hurting or murdering anyone. If the world learned how I deal with my own two tribes, the Jewish and LGBTQIA community, they wouldn't have reasons to murder those in my tribes.

Do you want to save democracy in America? You may not know the first thing about democracy if you haven't recognized the tug-o-war between the anti-Zionists on the left and homophobes on the right. They're both coming after me. The anti-Zionists on the left hate me for believing in God. The homophobes on the right hate me for loving men. This is the dilemma of being a gay Jew.

Politically, I'm an Independent. I gave up the political tug-o-war in the U.S. after I was thrown out of an Orthodox Jewish prayer group when I came out to them as gay. They became really scary when I told them I was queer. I've been scorned by some in the gay community as well for loving Israel.

If you bend the political spectrum, you find the same haters back-to-back at the two extremes. They shout at all those before them, but they never bother to turn around to face their enemy and look him in the eyes.

The Orthodox Jews in Jerusalem and the gay Jews in Tel Aviv stand back-to-back today. I'm both an Orthodox Jew and gay. I **APPRECIATE** me as twice blessed.

We all suffered through the traumas of infancy, childhood and adolescence. We all desperately want to believe in **MAGIC** [healing]. Some just don't know how to make **MAGIC** without blaming gays or Orthodox Jews because of the strange fire [ice] they're constantly burning themselves with.

I'm not about to apologize to anyone about how I've lived my life. The fact that I suffered from schizophrenia is something I'm still healing from. I had to embrace my fate to seek my **DESTINY**. I'll always be on a path to sanity walking in solitude toward **THE GOD** of us all.

The Republicans on the right blame everyone except the Orthodox Jews. The Democrats on the left blame no one except the Orthodox Jews. That, in my opinion, is why the gay Jews, orphaned Jews, disabled Jews, black Jews, Hispanic Jews, Middle Eastern Jews, Eurasian Jews and physically and mentally ill Jews huddle at the center of the political spectrum scorning the idea that the Messiah will come to save them. We don't care if some say He's coming and others say He's coming back. We feel we're on our own. That's not a good feeling.

Between the ages of 7-9, I lived in Ventura, CA. My mother took my sister and me to Woolworth's [the five and dime] to buy things we needed, like patches for the jeans she bought me at thrift stores, needles and thread, and the like.

They had a lunch counter at Woolworth's, but we couldn't afford to eat out. I remember two occasions when we sat at the counter, and my mother ordered a coke for us. I marveled at the [Christian] waitresses behind the counter as they moved like dancers to a melody I couldn't hear but could sense with my nose. The five and dime was the most fascinating place on the planet for me then.

Later in the 60's, I heard about some black people who sat down at a Woolworth's in the South and insisted on being served. I couldn't imagine how they found the money to eat at a Woolworth's. Then, I heard that they, too, had only ordered Cokes.

How outrageous that they weren't served because of the color of their skin. Those white people in the South were incapable of understanding the concept of self-love. No one who respects himself would treat someone of another race as an inferior.

But racism didn't go away instantaneously or without a change in the **MINDS** of all Americans. That changed how the whole world looks differently at race today. Black sports players, musicians and actors are still on the front lines of this change.

Americans have gotten so very many of their **PRAYERS** answered. I don't know why there'd be a single atheist in this country. I guess we'll just have to see what people are **PRAYING** for today and what we're given for our **PRAYERS** tomorrow.

But I can tell you this. I'm **PRAYING** for marriage equality in Israel above all else. Let the straight Jews and straight Muslims duke it out on that ice shelf like Antarctica called the Middle East. Let the birds and the bees kill one another. Let the Eastern Orthodox wolves in sheep's clothing kill each other in Russia and Ukraine. I don't feel guilty about lessons from **THE TEACHER** that they have to deal with. My lessons are getting me to my **DESTINATION** my way.

I find fewer reasons to frown each day for the ways in which I treat myself. I thank my Lord [Adonai] that He leads me to office hours with **THE LORD AND LADY** of us all each night. In my

dreams I discuss what's going to be on my final exam. I am, after all, 72 years old. I've finally realized that I'm not going to be enrolled in this school forever. My transcript matters to me.

When Moses stood before the Burning Bush, he asked It Its name. The answer was recorded in Exodus as יהוה [Y.H.V.H.: i-he-e asher i-he-e]. This translates as "will be, riches, will be." We've turned this into the expression, "What will be will be." In other words, if you do what's right, you'll see by the results how God works in your life.

You're not obliged to do what God wants you to do. Fear and intimidation don't work anymore. If you believe in God, you do what Adonai, Jesus or Allah tells you because it corresponds to what your conscience tells you. Feeding the poor, helping the disenfranchised and seeking peace on Earth aren't duties you're obliged to perform. They're choices you choose to make.

I believe that the more I help myself the more joyfully I respond to the needs of others. If I can't do something joyfully, I'm really not interested in doing it at all. I'm a modern gay Jew who's not prejudiced. I don't hate those who hate me.

Murdering adulterers, disobedient children and gay people isn't something I could do even though I'm commanded to do so in Leviticus 20. There are many who do so. I don't consider them to be true believers. I consider them to be hypocrites. I see them sitting at the back of the classroom disrupting our lessons. I vote for those who make the learning experience in the school of life as joyful as possible.

I don't hate the rich. I believe the rich can be healed of their greed. I don't hate the hungry. I believe the hungry can be healed of their gluttony. I'm greedy and gluttonous, too. I know how they feel.

I can't implore people to disapprove of themselves. They'd come after me with a butterfly net again if I did. But if people would use their head logically, I think their heart would respond rationally, and their SOUL would participate reasonably in every lesson they find themselves having to go through.

I now see the Passover story as occurring in the furthest-most corners of the globe. But the spirit of our Passover story isn't carried by our rabbis. It isn't carried by Jewish businessmen into the board rooms of the Fortune 500. It's carried by Jewish women. The spirit of our Passover story is carried by all women [x + z], not just Jewish women [x + z]. Women know for a fact that all men came out of a woman. And that's still controversial news in some male circles.

I think peacemaking between nations is women's work. But I think peacemaking is the work that everyone can and must do from their navel [z]. This is the only way to change your MIND to achieve peace of MIND.

## Chapter 81

### The Rolling

#### Recreating the wheel

You can't roll without wheels.

You can't reinvent the wheel because it already exists.

The best you can do is learn how to thank our ancestors for having invented the wheel by finding new ways to **APPRECIATE** wheels.

Today's wheels are turning in our **MIND**, figuratively.

Our **MIND** is like interconnected wheels we call gears.

There are also jewels in our **MIND** like those seen when we open up the back of a watch.

Those jewels are our virtues.

The jewels on your fingers, hanging down from your ears, around your neck and wrists or in your navel are subtle reminders of your virtues. They shine with a brilliance that surpasses gemstones. The jewels in your crown are virtues that will shine for all **ETERNITY**. This school doesn't make **GEMSTONES** out of the rocks in our head for no reason at all. It takes great time and pressure to turn coal into diamonds.

If your material wealth doesn't reflect your spiritual wealth, you're going to be very disappointed to discover that you'll be leaving this world without bringing along the **JEWELS** that matter.

The gears of our **MIND** are always turning. But this is an old-fashioned metaphor that few relate to anymore. Today we think much faster than people did in the past. We think faster than hands moving around the face of a clock.

To update your thinking, think about the Star of David as first gear in a car. Think about a crucifix as second gear. And think of the crescent moon and star as third gear.

These gears need to be engaged consecutively as you move through life, or your vehicle is going to experience a very bumpy ride.

I refer to this topic as spiritual car mechanics for those who want to improve their driving skills while learning more about how their vehicle works. You'll learn how you operate, or you won't.

Most of us think we're rolling along at great speed when we have money. We think we're zooming at top speed when we're in love. But everyone eventually comes to realize that they're traveling best when they have their health, regardless of the speed they're going.

Money is first gear. We need money to survive.

Love is second gear. We need love for the quality of life.

**LOYALTY** to life is third gear. We need **LOYALTY** for quantity.

Having a mission in life is fourth gear, whether your goal is to help the planet, people, God or to achieve respect from your ancestors.

But those whose nose knows they're in a vehicle on a journey, soothe themselves with spirituality. This is fifth gear. Without self-**CENTERING**, you're a no one seeking someone to love, or you're someone without anyone, and you don't know what you're missing.

Put your own wellbeing first. But do so kindly. You're a person, too. But do so honestly, sincerely and authentically, or you'll be just another hypocrite smelling up the joint.

Muhammad couldn't have said what I just said 1,400 years ago. The world has changed externally. Therefore, we must upgrade our metaphors, symbols and similes to reflect the day and age in which we live.

We're not dealing with carts pulled by donkeys anymore. We're not taking camel caravans across deserts. We're dealing with automobiles with hundreds of horsepower capable of pulling trailers on highways. If you're not able to use today's means of transportation as inspiration in how to move you spiritually while reducing your psychological baggage as you go, you're going to feel dreadful and doomed. You're going to feel like third wheel, awkward and excluded.

My inner child was special, but s/he was also spoiled. S/he was negative, depressed and complaining constantly. As the inner parent of such a child, I had to figure out what was eating him!

I can't reinvent the wheel, but I certainly could use the wheels that have been invented to figure out how to move me to a better place in inner space. I knew who I was when I learned why I'm here. Then, everything I went through awakened me to who I was becoming.

But my inner child didn't know about my aspirations until I taught him what I knew. Most men I know have been hen-pecked by their inner child, not by their mother, wife or girlfriend. This was their inner chick trying to get out of his shell.

Thank **GOD**, **S/HE** made me poetically open to inspiration. I'm no longer a prisoner of prose. My inner child is now poetic. He's no longer dragging me down with prosaic reasons that bore me.

We're none of us all that different from one another once you're in the Ph.D. program of the school of life. We become more worried about thanatological issues. We don't just want **LIFE** after life. We want the most amazingly powerful **LIFE** after life. Therefore, we want milk, honey and eggs during life. We want wisdom, love and a way to get through the four shells that the gay community call closets. And we aren't going to stop until we feel **GOD** has got our whole world in **THEIR HANDS**.

## Chapter 82

### The Shattering

#### Narcissus touches water

There are many shattered SOULS who react to truth with neuro-divergent behaviors. Many of them blame the institutions of other religions for working against their better interests. Some refuse to concede that Jews have one Tutor [Adonai]; Christians have another [Jesus]; and Muslims have yet a third [Allah].

These shattered SOULS express their neuro-divergent tendencies with cynicism and scorn of God and certain of His followers. They usually denounce Jewish men, gay men, or both, because they can't decode the words of the male God as those words were given so long ago. They get hung up on metaphors, symbols or similes. Their dogmatic interpretation of their scripture or their upbringing triggers some to murder [#6]. But it triggers others to cheat [#7], steal [#8], lie [#9] and covet [#10].

News flash: There's only **ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD WHO** created us all.

Updating scripture for the modern age is an exercise that resembles spelling in English. Words like "knife," "subtle," "colonel," "phlegm," "salmon" and "rapport" are only a few examples of pronunciation that has evolved in English while the spelling of those words has not.

The same problem occurs with the words of the male God. People commonly believe what they believe because their scripture describes that belief in an old-fashioned way that hasn't been updated for today. I refer to this topic as spiritual orthography. Words change as you change.

If people could see their own beliefs in writing as they truly appear on the page within them, they might be shattered to discover just how antisemitic, anti-Zionistic, racist, homophobic, xenophobic and/or misogynistic or misandristic they allow themselves to be.

What we Jews call a talking serpent in our tree is a metaphor. Man's serpent [penis] can't literally talk. It doesn't have a mouth. The head of the serpent in a man's tree figuratively has one eye. What comes out of its eye are like tears that create life when a man "peers" deep inside a woman.

Orgasm in men is our way of crying out to **GOD** through another person. Why would it matter to **H/HER** if a man cries through a man or a woman? Is procreation the only reason to cry in this way?

The eye [opening] of a man's serpent is like the sun in the sky that looks down on us all. We know that the sun isn't God's eye. We know the difference between poetry and prose.

A man enters his partner the way the sun stalks the night at the crack of dawn. A man pulls out of his partner the way the sun ends the day with a spectacular display of lights.

Cuming is a way of sobbing. What comes out of the eye of our serpent are tears that we can't describe in words. Our serpent can't literally talk, and yet it figuratively cries out with joy with every orgasm we have. I call this topic spiritual ophthalmology.

We were all physically conceived with tears, yet some men try to convince themselves that what comes out of the mouth of gay men's serpents are deceptive words, not joyous tears.

Bitter tears are what rapists and pedophiles produce. Don't confuse us with rapists, pedophiles and terrorists. We want to reform straight men in some ways and support them just as they are in other ways.

Men don't communicate well just with their penis. Therefore, they should want to use it to express their joy in being alive in myriad other ways. This is what gay men to express our

creativity. What homophobes call the “gay agenda” is sexual. What we call our “gay agenda” is spiritual.

Straight men tell boys not to cry. Women and gay men know better. Crying can be joyful.

Moses couldn't tell you this about the serpent in his tree because he was a macho coward and homophobe. Why would you believe a murderer who describes the meaning of love?

Jesus didn't talk about His sensations. But He declared that all love came out of Him. He may have thought His relationship with His Father exempted Him from questioning what His serpent was saying. But we all know that love is universal, not a Christian concept.

Jesus was tempted by an external force Christians call “Satan.” We now know Satan is the personification of the force of desire that's represented in Judaism as the serpent in our tree.

The three temptations of Christ were:

1. Making bread out of stones to relieve His hunger. This refers to turning stones [thoughts] into bread [spiritual nourishment, i.e. food-for-thought]. This is the secret to symbolism. Christ's body became a symbol for questioning our own body. His blood became a symbol for questioning the forces within our body.
2. Jumping from a pinnacle and relying on angels to break His fall. This refers to overcoming the metaphor of guilt presented by Moses in the Creation Story. Women don't come out of men. Men come out of women. Relieving ourself of the guilt of misinterpreting reality can only be done with self-CENTERING. Your navel knows that you came out of a woman. There isn't a person on the planet who doesn't have one.
3. Worshiping the tempter [serpent] in return for all the kingdoms of the world. This refers to experiencing lust without self-love. This is the fear homophobes suffer that only marriage equality can assuage. If you can't stand the thought of two men loving each other, you certainly can't stand the thought of your Dr. Jekyll [x or y] and Mrs. Hyde [z] loving one another. Self-intimacy leads to intimacy with **GOD**. This will lead straight men to give up their quest of dominating the world. Leave that desire to women.

Muhammad also believed in Satan as a force outside himself. He should have been guilt-ridden about hiding his “tears” in a nine-year-old girl. No man who knows the meaning of self-love would ever have sex with a child. Just look at what denying self-love has done to the reputation of homosexual priests in the Catholic Church.

My nose knows that, at times, I have no choice but to trust my eyes and ears. My nose knows that in using my nose to smell others, I've discovered the worst smell in the world. Let me tell you what that smell is:

The world looks like a pyramid. And the peak of the pyramid is Israel. You can't get closer to God in the heavens above than by being in Israel. The first faith in God emanates out of Jerusalem, the heart of Israel and one of the many pinnacles of faith worldwide.

But there's something emanating out of Jerusalem that stinks to high Heaven. And that's the homophobia of the Orthodox Jews. When Jews blame each other for the way some of us smell, it creates havoc everywhere. The only way to achieve world peace is for straight Jews to come together like brothers with gay Jews.

This is the secret to peace with the Muslims and peace everywhere on Earth. Until Orthodox Jews stop bending the noses of gay Jews out of shape, the world will smell the stench wafting out

of Jerusalem, and blame all of Israel and the Jewish people. Until Orthodox Jews recognize that the love of David and Jonathan, they're going to deny their love of themselves.

“Now it came to pass, when David had finished speaking to Saul, Jonathan's soul was knit to David's soul, and Jonathan loved him as himself. Saul took him that day and did not let him return to his father's house. Then Jonathan cut a covenant with David, because he loved him as himself. Jonathan stripped off the robe that was on him and gave it to David, along with his armor: his sword, bow and belt. [1 Samuel 18:1-4]

Some would say that Narcissus was a fool for falling in love with himself. But Narcissus didn't fall in love with himself. He fell in love with a stranger. He fell in love with an image he didn't recognize. The fact that he was a stranger unto himself was a new concept the ancient Greeks were trying to express. But even today, most people have no idea why Narcissus fell in love.

He fell in love with the concept of becoming true to himself. He just didn't have the wisdom and self-LOYALTY in his youth to see what made him so attractive.

For Narcissus to realize he'd fallen in love with himself, rather than a stranger, he would have had to touch the image of himself in the lake. Then he would have seen the ripples that would have confirmed that self-intimacy is what he was really attracted to. This is figuratively what Jesus did 500 years later.

Narcissus couldn't see that his view of himself was an amazing view given to him by **THE GOD** of us all. If he could, his feelings for himself would have confirmed that he was a loving human being.

The life of the ancient Greeks glorified intimacy among men. Today, men don't always realize their own potential to become as attractive to themselves as they truly could be. They're constantly being challenged by others to behave in icy ways that make them look rough, tough and ready for any disaster that might occur. They're subliminally trained to protect themselves from figuratively getting screwed. So, any man who enjoys being the receiver in an anal sex relationship becomes a threat to them.

I was threatened by effeminate men when I was a young man. I didn't see them as competition. But I intuitively knew that they had embraced something about themselves that I couldn't yet touch in me.

The word for “gentleman” is בן־אדם [ben-Adam] which literally translates as “son of Adam.” So, the word for “lady” in Hebrew should be בת־חַוָּה [bat-Chava: daughter of Eve]. But it isn't. There's a built-in prejudice against Eve in Hebrew. That prejudice goes back to effeminacy in men, not femininity in women.

Another word in Hebrew that reveals how inadequate Hebrew is in describing the modern ideas we live by in the world of today is the proper noun גַּבְרִיֵּאל [Gabriel] which means “the masculinity of God.” The femininity of the male God isn't a name in Hebrew.

The word for “wife” is אִשָּׁה [isha: woman]. Therefore, the word for “husband” should be אִישׁ [ish: man]. But it's not. The word for “husband” is בַּעַל [ba-al], which translates as “owner.”

Israeli women have to work against the ancient, linguistic prejudices of the Hebrew language without the authority to modernize the language. I refer to this topic as spiritual etymology. Words can be filled with femininity.

Your nose knows how similar men [z] are to women [z]. It knows that women [z] are as great as men [z]. When some men stare at themselves in the mirror, they see the stranger Narcissus saw. But then, out of self-ignorance and guilt, they accuse women of being vain.

If I was a woman, I could never believe in the male God of the Jews, Christians and Muslims. I find it hard to believe that people believe in Elohim, the Father and Allah, given how badly many in the Abrahamic faiths behave.

But we can't blame the Tutors [Adonai, Jesus and Allah] for the bad grades of some students. They simply don't know enough about **THE BIG PICTURE** or their place in it. **MONOTHEISM** is a bigger topic than any of them realize.

I don't blame Narcissus for not touching the water in the lake to try to caress the face of the one he loved.

I don't blame man for being afraid of the love that dare not speak its own name [self-love].

I don't blame my parents for what they didn't know that they couldn't teach me.

And I don't blame myself for attempting suicide over and over again.

Now I can see the ripples of my image in my **MIND** that bring me signs of my self-intimacy. Now I see that life is a school of self-love. Without self-love, all the wisdom and **LOYALTY** in the world isn't going to help anyone see the light.

Atheists can't believe in **GOD**.

They can't believe in synchro-mysticism.

They can't believe in **LUCK** and **HOPE** as clues to a power greater than themselves.

They throw Baby Jesus out with the bathwater in their effort to keep their bathtub clean.

They deny the existence of symbolism.

For an atheist, God's bread is just bread and His wine is just wine. They've cut out all the magic that makes life worthwhile.

But who can blame them when those who do believe are so disfigured by frostbite that they soothe themselves with material substitutions for self-love. Some even steal in their God's name.

Living a clean [kosher] life only begins by watching what you eat symbolically. Eating kosher is the first step in thinking kosher. Thinking kosher leads to believing halal. Rabbis, imams and clerics are brothers. If only they knew it.

The greatest taboo is sex with our mother. Calling someone a "motherfucker" insinuates that he doesn't follow the prohibitions set down by civilized society. Drinking a man's fruit juice may be forbidden fruit for some, but it's not a prohibition in modern societies where marriage equality is the law of the land.

Probably the worst prohibition after incest is obesity. Being fat is associated with overindulgence, while murdering [#6], cheating [#7], stealing [#8], lying [9] and coveting [#10] are not. Some grow to become physically large and some grow to become spiritually large. What's been important to me is accepting the paradox between my physical and spiritual size.

We all have an inner child who requires an inner parent to guide us until s/he is old enough to lead us. Some inner children are spoiled. Some are sickly. Some are vindictive. If your inner parent doesn't deal with these personal problems, don't be surprised if **THE TEACHER** does. And if you choose not to go to your Tutor for edification of what you need to learn about raising you after your parents completed their portion of that task, you may end up coveting what others have instead of what they know.

Life isn't a work camp. Life is a school. Only work will set you free.

I'm not the little boy who declared that the emperor was naked. I'm an emotionally naked, little boy who's declaring that the emperor isn't any better dressed than me. This is what levels the playing field for pharaohs, slavedrivers and slaves regardless when you were born or what socio-economic level you were born into.

If you're not spiritually lazy, you'll see the world change for the **BETTER** before your eyes.

## Chapter 83

### The Defrauders

Stealing my reputation out from under me

Snatchers steal quickly. They steal without giving it a second thought. And they don't think about what they did after they do it. Palestinian sympathizers are snatchers. They plan to take Israel, piece by piece while calling themselves piece lovers.

But defrauders steal while destroying the reputation of their victims with a vengeance. This is the only way for them to raise themselves in their own sick esteem. They're worse than thieves and hypocrites. Thieves just want what you've got. Hypocrites only want to prove they're better than you.

Defrauders are sick and twisted because they know that they're spiritual cripples. They look for the sad, weak and defenseless to lower their esteem. They prey. They don't pray. They steal with the goal of making the victim hate himself. For defrauders, the object of the theft is incidental.

My sister defrauded me. She didn't snatch my inheritance out from under me. She didn't steal it. It was a premeditated ploy to defraud me. She wanted to create such hatred in me that she thought I'd never forgive her. Her plan was to lower my esteem of me in my eyes to such a place of darkness that I'd never be able to believe that **GOD** could love someone like me.

She did this by having my name removed from the contact list at the Jewish Home where our mother resided. She tried to get between my mother and me so I'd never know when my mother died. She wanted to make me feel that I'd lost all contact with our mother.

My sister didn't succeed. I called the Jewish Home several times a week. When I discovered our mother had broken her arm and I hadn't been contacted, I spoke to the administration and discovered that I'd been taken off the contact list. Of course, they rectified that diabolical ploy of my sister.

My sister thinks like the Palestinians who not only hate Jews. They hate queers as well. She doesn't want what I have. She wants to denounce who I am. In this world where good faces off against evil, my sister has chosen the side of evil. She's dying to die. She doesn't want to live.

She knows that what she wants has to be earned. Our mother taught her that, too. But she's the stereotype of the greedy Jew who only wants to defraud anyone [and I mean anyone] who gets in her way.

She learned this from our father who snatched the inheritance of his previous two children and his niece out from under them. He took their money, invested it and lost it. He never apologized for what he did. He never made amends to them. And he never confessed his crime to me to let me know that he wasn't perfect.

Palestinians who are homophobes follow in the footsteps of my sister, not our father. They're recreations of stereotype of the greedy Jew who'll go to any lengths to get what s/he wants. My sister and Palestinian homophobes have been given to me by **GOD** to look in the mirror. They don't want me to have my inheritance. They hate what I have. What they want they can't have because **GOD** won't give it to them. What they want is immaterial.

This helped me see that I can't afford the low self-esteem I indulged myself in all my life. This world is too cruel for me to allow myself to take my eye off the ball.

I know the anger Cain felt. This is the anger I felt each time I tried to kill myself when my blood cried up from the ground for justice. This is why I couldn't succeed in killing myself like an animal and had to suffer through life to discover who I am and why I'm here.

This is why the 10<sup>th</sup> Commandment should be the first, not the last. If you're on the side of evil, coveting is getting in your way, not gods, God or **GOD**. Karma will ricochet through you in a way you can't anticipate if you want the container or contents of others.

Coveting was the Nazi [antisemite] playbook.

Coveting is the neo-Nazi [anti-Zionist] playbook, too.

You can always tell a defrauder from a run-of-the-mill thief by their passive aggressive attitude which can never be rationalized with their reasons for the crime. A defrauder will never worry about getting caught because they're atheists at heart. My sister thinks she's a Jew. Palestinians think they're Muslims. But they're cold-blooded atheists. They don't believe in **GOD**. They're the epitome of self-will run riot.

For those of us who care about our reputation in our own eyes above all else, defrauding is a diabolical way to try to hurt us. I realized how vindictive I felt after my sister stole my inheritance, so I had to ask my God to help me not act on my feelings against her. This is what I do with all my feelings of covetousness and revenge. I ask Him for lessons from **THE TEACHER** to understand the outcomes I've been given.

Being a defrauder has nothing to do with your religion. It has to do with your lack of faith in yourself. More than they want a country of their own, anti-Zionistic, homophobic Palestinians want the Jews and the gays to hate themselves with a passion. But it's become harder to see that because so many Muslims in the Middle East are using passive aggressive behaviors on one another to keep their brothers and sisters poor and ignorant.

Fear of Palestinians is the real reason why Egypt won't open their border to the Gazans. This is why Jordan refused to integrate the West Bank Palestinians into their country. This is why Lebanon and Syria kept the Palestinians in ghettos. Letting them out has turned Lebanon and Syria into failed states. Fear of Palestinians is why regime change in Iran is imminent.

That said, I'm in favor of a Palestinian state, provided it includes marriage equality and provisions to secure the safety of Jews living on their piece of our land. But first they've got to prove to the world that they don't hate gay Jews or wish people like me to hate them. Perhaps they should continue to rent with the option to buy once these safeguards have been put in place.

I know that billionaires don't need as much money as they earn. I also know that people who are extremely overweight don't need as much food as they eat. The greedy and gluttonous are spiritually sick. But I can't convince them that they're seeking self-hatred through money or food.

I can't convince the greedy that they're moving in the direction of homicide or the gluttonous that they're moving in the direction of suicide. I can't convince either of them that they're defrauding themselves through hoarding.

Defrauding isn't a Middle East problem or a problem in my family. Defrauding is a universal ploy that the Prophet exposed that the world has chosen to ignore or obfuscate.

Putting your faith in money is as hopeless as putting your faith in food. Putting your hopes on Palestine is like betting on black [despair] or red [rage]. It's Russian roulette. Don't put your hope and prayers into anything material. Start with your spirit. Try nibbling on food-for-thought.

If Christians think they can simply tack the Old Testament to the New and call the two their Bible, they're deluded. They have the right to use our Testament. Everyone does. But they have no right to call it their own. Jesus didn't give Torah to anyone. If you want to avail yourself of our scripture, you're welcome to do so. But don't quote it to denounce us. That will cause what I call the spiritual boomerang effect.

Defrauders are found in every area of society. What we need are people in government, industry and social services who are willing to come from the center of their breastplate, as well as the center of the political spectrum. If we were really dedicated to spiritual progress, we'd do what the Japanese do. We'd teach children manners and respect long before we start to teach them reading, writing and arithmetic. The Japanese seem to have learned from their sordid past that an educated hater is still a hater. It's such a pity their government is so homophobic. They're just inviting another Fukushima lesson from **THE TEACHER**.

Defrauders are trying to steal the reputation out from under everyone to hide from their own issues. Defrauding is a diabolical ploy to destroy the concept of **GOD** by people who are too guilt-ridden to face **GOD** in the way that they were made.

My family are stuck somewhere between Jerusalem [Orthodox Jews] and Tel Aviv [gay Jews]. And that's bitterly ironic given that I believe most Christians and Muslims worldwide are, too.

Trying to commit suicide wasn't the only one way I defrauded myself. I had to study Torah, the New Testament and Quran as well as the Bhagavad Gita of Hinduism, the Dhammapada of Buddhism and the I Ching of Taoism to meld my parents' virtues. I've used self-love to achieve self-CENTERING. This has been a gift from **GOD**.

Gay Jews, gay Christians and gay Muslims expose the hypocrisy of the Abrahamic faiths. No one wants to admit that their scripture is founded upon a homophobe [Moses]; a Jew [Jesus] who saw Himself as superior to everyone else on Earth; or a pedophile [Muhammad].

The best I can suggest is that you use the male God within you that **GOD** gave you to make greater sense of **THEIR PLAN** for you, alone.

The defrauders have been exposed. Read this sura in its entirety. It couldn't be clearer how disappointed Muhammad was with defrauders. There's no reason to hate defrauders even though they want us to. Avoid hatred at all costs.

## Chapter 84

### The Rupture

### Sensual health

Discovering yourself and filling yourself with your love is a complicated process when you see all the ways you may have denied the importance of being candid with you. Filling yourself with self-intimacy, love and LOYALTY to your life is a sensuous experience. Most people don't go back as far as their infancy to explore the meaning of "rupture" as presented in the Quran.

The literal meaning of a "rupture" is [1] an instance of breaking open or bursting [2] a break in friendly relations and [3] a hernia, especially of the groin or intestines.

The penis, vagina and anus are mysteries of sensuality. You first experienced that mystery with the rupture of urination and defecation soon after you were born. This is when the unclean within you first met the unclean around you. Later, you learned to express a sense of order from your parents who taught you to use the toilet. This is the first and foremost lesson for all civilized humans **BEING**.

But the mystery of orgasm was a rupture of far greater sensation that came much later. That rupture [orgasm] was so exquisite a pleasurable experience that it changed everything about the meaning of our life. When we related semen to food and tasted it, we experienced something new about life that no one prior to Moses had been able to put into words.

All the stories of Genesis build upon that mysterious revelation in the Hebraic creation story which described the connection of civilizing human beings with guilt that turns into wisdom, love and LOYALTY over time. This is why Torah should be taught to children one way but revisited after puberty with further, deeper insight into the magnificence of the text.

Those who've explained Torah to us until now haven't been spiritually and sensually advanced enough to plummet the meaning of God's first words to humanity to this degree. The same is true of Christ's teachings and the words from God given to us by the Prophet Muhammad. This has ruptured everyone's relationship with male Gods.

The פרה אדומה [para aduma: red heifer] in the Book of Numbers [19:2] was used as a sacrifice in ancient Jewish rituals for purification, particularly for those who became unclean through contact with the dead. The sacrifice of a red heifer purified those individuals, allowing them to regain ritual purity and participate once again in Temple worship. This sacrifice was essential for maintaining the spiritual cleanliness of the community.

It wasn't a red bull [y] that was used. It was a red heifer [x], a young female cow.

The LGBTQIA community is the blossoming of that sacrifice from Torah for today. We create ritual purity by coming out of our [1] ark; [2] basket; [3] tabernacle; and [4] **CLOSET**. We personify the changing in man's **MIND** that brings us in touch with our gender. We cleanse the world of evil, turning death into a celebration of life, not something to dread. We unite straight men with straight women in a more loving way.

Every member of the LGBTQIA community is a modern, red heifer. We are the sacrificial mystery that humanity must come to respect with awe in order for each person to construct a tabernacle for the male God within them. We're blessed with the secret to the [z] factor that makes it possible for us to entertain the inscrutable mystery of being a combination of a man [y] and a woman [x] created uniquely in **GOD'S IMAGE**. We hold the secret to peace on Earth between men [z] and women [z], which **GOD** adores.

The self-love of two gay men who physically love one another and devote their lives to one another, as expressed through a monogamous sexual relationship, produces a compounding of love that straight men will never be able to achieve with one another.

We are rainbows in the flesh. We hold a gift from **GOD** for the world. Our Rainbow Coalition will transform the world without changing anyone's sexuality or gender.

The reconstruction of the Third Temple in Jerusalem should be sought internally in the hearts and **MINDS** of Jews, Christians and Muslims living in Israel if they wish to anticipate the coming/return of the Messiah/Jesus and peace on Earth. **PRAYING** together at the Temple Mount in the Al Aqsa Mosque is the only way to show **THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all that we all believe in **H/HER**.

Disgust of gay men is a sign of covetousness. It's a sign of perversion projected. If you can't love yourself, you're going to hate anyone who loves someone who reminds you of yourself.

Men who love men are like Abel. We're like his mother [Eve].

Men who love women are like Cain. They're like his father [Adam].

Don't make the mistake Cain made by coveting Abel's sacrifice to God.

You are a unique combination of your parents that no one can deny.

The AIDS epidemic was a lesson that no one could fully understand at the time. We sacrificed 100,000 of our brothers in this country alone for greater awareness of the secret to the meaning of life. Our loss was for your **GAIN**.

The Tree of Life is something we plant; we tend; and whose fruits we share with one another. To avail yourself of **LIFE** after life, honor us as you would honor women - as full participants in life.'

Judaism, Christianity and Islam are slowly making their way through racism and misogyny. We should all call out hatred of those of other races and the unfair treatment of women. But homophobia and anti-Zionism are the greatest evils in all three of the Abrahamic faiths.

Fools embrace death because they hate learning. They just want to get out of this school. Wise men embrace death as a **REWARD** for a contemplative life well lived. What stands between the fools and the wise are the gays. Graduate with honors. Support us and watch how we'll support you.

In your heart you know what you believe to be true in your **SOUL**. You know how you feel about other people's Tutor, even though many have told you that **THE TEACHER** has many other Tutors/tutors. Changing your **MIND** will put your heart and **SOUL** in **GOD'S HANDS**.

Although **GOD** gave you no control over your feelings and beliefs, **S/HE** gave you control over your ability to think. You can contradict your own thoughts. You can force yourself to do something you don't want to do.

Every train of thought runs on a track of feelings going from one station of beliefs to another. Your inner challenge doesn't lie with your tracks [feelings] or your stations [beliefs]. Your challenge lies with the length of your trains [thoughts]. The longer your trains, the more they can carry from one place to another.

Don't confuse a train of thought with a penis. Anti-Zionists and homophobes have short trains of thought because they haven't learned to couple one good idea to the next. Adding cars to your trains of thought is part of the spiritual process that some straight men find difficult to do with

other men. They resist another man trying to couple his ideas with them. This is what creates low brows.

But your nose knows. You can smell how phony all true believers are when they quote the dogmas of their faith. They're simply passengers in their own trains of thought. They're unaware that they could make their way to the locomotive to become their own engineer.

Most women can see how phony those men are. Religious extremists can't be trusted because they hate gays and try to shut women up. They're afraid of the power we have over the rupture Muhammad spoke. They worry about a glorious death they'll never achieve without a level of self-knowledge that their male God hasn't bestowed upon them.

Your nose knows you can't do more than change your **MIND** and then **HOPE** and **PRAY** that **GOD** gives you what you're missing in the way of loving feelings for women and **LOYAL** beliefs in gays to share with the world.

The rupture Muhammad talked about in this sura can happen to a blood vessel in your brain. It can happen to an artery in your heart. It can be caused by a cancer that's eating you up inside. A rupture can occur to a disc in your back, a ligament or to a muscle in your stomach wall. There are many ways to literally be ruptured inside.

But most people don't acknowledge the spiritual ruptures created by straight men in the Abrahamic faiths. We should be unifying **GOD'S SCRIPTURES**, not fighting over them.

Look at today's crusades as related to the previous Crusades. Nothing has changed in 1,400 years. Christians and Muslims are still murdering one another over the land God gave the Jews. But today, hyper-religious Jews, Christian and Muslim, agree on the abomination of gay men while killing one another like animals.

This isn't only a Middle East problem. This is a human problem. Marriage equality in Israel would trigger a discussion of hypocrisy worldwide. It would ask Russians to ask themselves why they're doing everything in their power to defraud Christians worldwide.

Antisemitism, anti-Zionism, racism, homophobia, xenophobia, misogyny and misandry are still problems in the gay community, too. We're affected by all the problems you see around you. But we're working on cleaning up our act from the inside out. We do so by coming further out of our four closets like chicks from eggs.

In us, these are character defects, not religious dogmas. Each new generation of gays is a little less antisemitic, anti-Zionistic, racist, homophobic, misogynistic and misandristic than our parents' generation. Each generation of gays is also a little less suicidal. We don't hate women [x] or men [y] because we've come to terms with our parents. We don't hate them even if they hate us.

If you like milk, honey and eggs, come to the Castro gayborhood of San Francisco. Come see the camera shop where Harvey Milk sold us an idea that no other faith or philosophy could have come up with.

Prejudices will become non-issues as the trans community becomes fully **APPRECIATED** for their struggle with God over gender identity. Not everything is about desires for others [lust]. Some desire to be who they've always yearned to be.

There are dreams that can only be achieved through a sensuous relationship with yourself in your own way.

**Chapter 85**  
The Constellations  
The one star within me

The stars up in the sky have been organized into patterns called “constellations.” These patterns are projections of concepts organized in the **MIND** of man. Granted, the constellations once helped man orient himself at night when at sea until he invented tools that did that job much better than the naked eye. But to think that the arrangement of the stars in the sky can influence your fate or destiny isn’t a large enough view of life. Your inner light is where you should be looking.

It's the arrangement of the lights [awareness of **GOD**] in the darkness within us that controls our nature, not the lights in the night sky. The constellations by which our ancestors used to make their way at sea at night were reflections of the virtues that lit up their inner world that **GOD** rewarded with external orientation skills. Astrology has been given a place in society because it augments our interest in ourself.

The symbols of Islam [crescent moon and star] are clues to the mystery of man’s nature, not just the mystery of submission to a deity. The crescent moon is a reflection of the sun on the moon that’s blocked, in part, by the Earth. Our head is like the sun. Our heart is like the Earth. And our **SOUL** is like the moon.

Our thoughts shine our light out onto our feelings which reside in our heart and onto our beliefs which reside in our **SOUL**. Our feelings eclipse our thoughts, producing shadows on our **SOUL** that create crescents like those seen in the night sky of the moon.

The new moon is a symbol of the unconscious **MIND**. Our thoughts [sun] have no visual effect on our **SOUL** [moon] during the new moon.

The full moon is a symbol of the conscious **MIND**. Our thoughts [sun] have a full visual effect on our **SOUL** [moon].

The crescent moon is a symbol of partial consciousness.

Our thoughts [sun] reveal a changing effect on our **SOUL** [moon]. In this way, we can visualize a reflection of our **MIND** in the heavenly bodies. I refer to this topic is spiritual astronomy. There’s a universe within you that’s just as big as the universe around you.

When part of the Earth blocks the sun’s light, creating a shadow on the moon, we now know that that doesn’t mean that the sun shines any less brightly at all times. We know that night doesn’t mean that the sun has left the sky. We know that where we are on Earth is facing away from the sun.

The sense of darkness within us is temporary. Blocking our own light [thoughts] that shines out of our head onto our heart [feelings] onto **SOUL** [beliefs] is cyclical. Each time it happens, new ideas go through this spiritual process to advance us spiritually.

Your feelings eclipse your thoughts, the way the Earth blocks the sun’s light from bouncing off the moon.

Your beliefs reflect your thoughts the way the moon reflects the light of the sun. Your beliefs have no light of their own.

This is a clue from **GOD** as to how **S/HE** made you. This is a lesson in humility. You can’t know yourself fully without **H/HER HELP**.

Your relationship to the pronouns: me [Earth], myself [moon] and I [sun] reveal the spiritual relationship between the three most important heavenly bodies we know. With this spiritual view to yourself, you’ll treat yourself and our planet with much more reverence and regard.

I was so screwed up as a child that I thought my father was like the sun in the sky. I thought his light made me shine. I thought my mother was like the Earth beneath my feet. I saw her as the personification of mother nature. And I saw myself as their moon. I revolved around both of them, like the moon revolves around the Earth and the sun. Like the moon, I faced my mother [Earth] at all times. But my father was like the sun. He could see the dark side of me. He revealed to me all that she couldn't see about me.

My mother could see the changing reflections of my father's light in me. She could see that I saw myself as merely a reflection of his light. And she tried to warn me about that.

My parents' differing views on raising children was a primary factor in the failure of their marriage. When they divorced, I felt like a new moon: invisible. I felt that the loss of my father meant there would be no way for me to shine without him. That feeling lasted decades.

In early adulthood, I began the search for another man to become the sun in my sky. I searched for someone to light up my life. And, to my mother's credit, she always supported the gay men in my life who shined their light onto me.

When I was experienced enough to see myself as like a moon revolving around a planet and a star, I saw this world like outer space, a cold, dark and inhospitable place that I had to learn to cope with.

Today, my father isn't my sun anymore. He's just one of many stars, albeit the star that once was closest to me. And my mother isn't the most brilliant, colorful light as seen from outer space. She'll always be a heavenly body to me. But she was just my first impression of this good Earth.

Without **GOD'S LIGHT**, I'd be lost in space. Without **H/HER ASSISTANCE**, I couldn't orient myself up or down. My moral compass depends on my relationship to **H/HER**. I can't rely on the heavenly bodies in the sky. Day and night mean nothing without a sense of subjective time presented to me by **GOD**.

The early morning hours of the day before the sun rises are important to my creatives process. It's darkest before the dawn because I need the awful fear and awesome quiet of the early morning to shape the meaning of my being each day.

Christianity promises me life after life if I'm good.

Islam promises life after life if I'm not bad.

That one star in the Islamic sign represents my **MIND**. I am the sun in my solar system. The crescent moon in the Islamic sign represents my faith which vacillates because of the light I shine inside.

My view of myself in relationship to **GOD** no longer revolves around my parents. I am a creation of **GOD'S** who's here for my own reasons. I think, feel and believe separate from everyone.

Moses, Jesus and Muhammad are men who've awakened my imagination to the **MIRACLE** of my life. They've led me further into myself, into the seven portions of my **MIND** where words achieve value, not just meaning.

If you aren't able to let go of your parents to embrace the child within you, you won't be able to follow what I'm saying. Your imagination won't be able to create the images I'm sketching in your **MIND**. Your imagination won't be developed enough to understand me.

You may feel stuck with a Star of David in one hand and a cross in the other. You may see yourself as the world's greatest victim. Or you may find yourself with a star in one hand and a crescent moon in the other and conclude you're a martyr. You may even embrace the lunacy of those who only pursue external goals.

You'll never find a place for Islam in your life unless you search deeper within for value over meaning. You'll remain a pseudo-Muslim if you're Muslim. You'll remain in the shadow of Islam if you're Jewish or Christian.

Don't conclude the gay community or Israel is eclipsing you. Your problem isn't external.

Don't use 700 AD views of constellations to guide you. Those indigenists didn't even know that the Earth was round. Use science to advance your thinking. Use spirituality to change your **MIND**. How you feel will be transformed, and you will transcend what you presently believe if you use the brains **GOD** gave you to develop your imagination. That will advance your **APPRECIATION** of who you are and what you're here to accomplish.

**Chapter 86**  
The Nightly Visitor  
I'm like the moon

**GOD** is your nightly visitor.

**S/HE** visits you in your dreams.

You rise from sleep in the morning like the moon in phases, revealing aspects of yourself to you that you can't see without an imagination.

Seeking yourself will make your dreams come true. This is a part of the wonder of being a spirit on a journey with **A DESTINATION** all your own.

The moon merely reflects the light of your nightly visitor [**GOD**]. You're an ever-changing reflection of your father [sun] and mother [Earth]. They should have elucidated you to the mystery of you being like the moon that revolves around the Earth and the sun the way you once revolved around your parents.

You're even like the moon you sometimes see by day. You stand with the sun in the sky. The two of you celebrate your presence for the Earth.

You were merely a crescent moon as a child in your parents' home. You were overshadowed by your mother [the Earth]. Your father [the sun] couldn't reflect his light onto more of you because of her.

But that perspective didn't last. You waxed and waned for years until you could see yourself as a heavenly body in relationship to other heavenly bodies. Don't die like a new moon believing only in your God. Die like a full moon believing in our **GOD**.

The Prophet put great attention to the care of orphans because orphans can't know this perspective. Orphans are the poorest of **GOD'S BOUNTY**, given to us to care for. Those who are physically blind with parents can spiritually see more than orphans. Parents give you eyes.

An orphan is like an asteroid. Moses and Muhammad were both orphans. But they thought they were asteroids. But as they entered the solar system they were ignited and turned into comets.

Who cares how much you know about people, places and things out in the world if you're a fool in your own hands? Who cares what you think, if your imagination is so impaired that you can't see your own greatness?

If **GOD** figuratively impregnated you with such intimacy that you've conceived an inner child and since brought that child to term - then you know how difficult it is to raise your inner infant to maturity. You know this with your nose.

You turned into your parents in the sense that you became responsible for completing the job they started. They created the ark [aron] that saved you from becoming an animal. They toilet trained you, which revealed the first hope in the sky – the rainbow.

You're with yourself regardless of how young or old you are. You have a choice about learning to truly care and love yourself. In my experience, many choose not to explore that mystery.

You know how frustrating it is when you won't do what you tell yourself to do. That's why dieting is such a struggle. The same is true about alcoholism, drug abuse, smoking, gambling and sex addiction. You've discovered the frustrations of parenting yourself. Now it's your turn to struggle with the stubborn, contrary and annoying aspects of your character. You're dafka [defiant], and your nose knows it.

The processed food manufacturers know that you think of your stomach as a trash bag. They provide you with the garbage you're yearning for. "The phrase "garbage in, garbage out" [GIGO] means that the quality of output from a system is directly related to the quality of the input it receives; if you input poor or flawed data, the results will also be poor or flawed. This concept is commonly used in computer science and data analysis to emphasize the importance of accurate and reliable data."

The food manufacturers are laughing all the way to bank. One day, they'll realized that it'll be their own spiritual garbage that they'll be taking with them when they leave here.

You have to deal with your infantile, childish or juvenile behavior. Others aren't going to tolerate you without pushback. Pharaoh couldn't stop the 10 plagues. He couldn't bring his son back from the dead. He couldn't stop the Israelites from getting up and leaving.

Doctors will simply give you a pill to shut you up, and therapists will give you mental exercises to control your bad behavior so that others aren't inconvenienced by your self-ignorance. If you don't do your homework, your homework simply won't get done. If you don't come out of your shells, you'll stay in them. You'll die without ever having been truly **BORN**.

I couldn't be more deserving of the challenge of becoming a more and more civilized human **BEING**. My parents weren't the only ones who had to bear the burden of living with me. It's poetic justice that **GOD** would give me the lessons I inflicted on others. It serves me right that I find being me frustrating and beguiling at times. **JUSTICE** is always mysteriously being served.

Once I realized that life is much more mystifying than it looks, I stopped complaining and started exploring the secret in me that no one has but me. I started working on the questions I could anticipate might show up on my final exam. I put **DEATH** first.

What's the point of living without a secret? What's the fun in living without making you the sun and the moon in your life?

Your parents are either dead, dying or distracted. Don't worry about the inscrutability in being them. You need you more than you may realize. But you need to move through figurative infancy, childhood and adolescence to figure out how to become intimate with yourself in adult-like ways.

Just revolving around your mother [Earth] who revolves around your father [sun] isn't going to teach you what you could yearn to know about yourself. Just mirroring his light and her shadow isn't nearly enough to make sense of why **GOD** created you like the moon.

I've been to the dark side of me through mental illness. I can see some things that you may not yet be able to see about yourself. There's a reason why **GOD** created everyone, including gays and Orthodox Jews. But if you're not interested in why **S/HE** created women to rule the world, you're just spinning your wheels.

Without a personal God [the Tutor within you], you may suffer needless loneliness and boredom. Without **THE GOD** of us all [**THE CREATOR** of the Tutor within you], you'll suffer self-ignorance. What's the point of being you without your God to help you, and our **GOD** to witness what you've learned?

Atheists are as dogmatic about the non-existence of God as true believers are about His presence. There is **A GOD**. But calling God "Him" will always be inadequate. There's no way to describe **GOD**. **S/HE** is beyond any person, pronoun or thing in the material world.

I feel so augmented by my BOYFRIEND. He's like the sun, the moon and all the stars to me. I never want to go back to feeling like an asteroid. I was just a hunk of rock swirling around in a belt with others like myself, looking out at the planets and moons with envy until I met him.

I'm a flaming queen. I'm a comet. I enjoy my journey in and out of my solar system. I can see all the lonely asteroids I once was like. I'll never go back to living that way now that I can APPRECIATE myself.

**Chapter 87**  
**THE MOST HIGH**  
**GOD** lies beyond the stars

**GOD** is figuratively higher than anyone or anything. **S/HE** is figuratively behind all the stars. **GOD** figuratively holds the cosmos in **H/HER HANDS**.

The light [truth] of **GOD, THE MALE AND FEMALE TEACHER** of us all can't be blocked. **H/HER LIGHT** is like no other.

Moses called God, the Creator, "Elohim." He called his personal God "Adonai," and described It as an eternally burning bush.

Christianity calls God the Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

Islam calls God "Allah," and describes Him as the Tutor and Teacher in one.

Judaism mediates between good and evil.

Christianity mediates between right and wrong.

And Islam mediates between better and worse.

A world with gay people is good.

A world with gay people is right.

A world with gay Israelis who can marry one another under Israeli law would be better.

**GOD** reflects a portion of **H/HER LIGHT** onto us each day. That illumination is ours to do with as we please. If we choose to use it to snatch, steal or defraud others, we'll receive lessons to teach us the meaning of evil, wrong and worse rather than good, better and best.

When your Tutor conceals the light of **THE TEACHER** from you, it's a reminder to you that your Tutor is closer to you than **THE TEACHER** just as the Earth is closer to the moon than the sun. Even in Islam, where the concept of the crescent moon is revered, outcomes aren't guaranteed, even though they're all praying to Allah. Obviously, the lessons we're all getting require individual reflection.

What you do to others will be done unto you. This is revealed in the Buddhist concept of karma. This is **GOD** in action. This is an aspect of justice that you and I can't control.

Everyone is here to learn and grow. Pain and suffering are ways **THE TEACHER** instills the knowledge needed to make you change your **MIND**. Discussions with your Tutor reveal ways you can avoid pain and suffering. Seeking wisdom, love and **LOYALTY** from your experiences are ways of diminishing pain and suffering in the future. You'd think that isn't necessary to tell true believers. But it is.

**GOD** is **THE HIGHEST**. **GOD** is **THE TEACHER**. Your Tutor is high, but **THE TEACHER** is **HIGHER**. If you insist that your Tutor is the only Tutor, **THE TEACHER** will teach you otherwise. And the humiliation for you or your institution of religion could be enormous. Just ask a German if you don't believe me.

## Chapter 88

### The Overwhelming Submerged in hate

My best friend, Mike, is bitter [cynical]. He's not bitter about life. He's bitter about his family. His father is a Baptist preacher, a Republican who despises black people, gay people and women. That said, he's a devoted supporter of Israel. Mike is gay.

Mike's mother is the child of an American soldier who met and married a German woman during the Second World War and brought his war bride back to this country.

Mike has a younger sister who's physically disabled and has to live with their parents. His mother has an older sister who's mental challenged. His aunt lived with them when Mike was growing up. Only recently, in old age, was she placed in an institution.

Mike's father has smoked 3-4 packs of cigarettes a day for decades. I say he's fuming on the inside. I think he's soured [angry] on the life he's been given. I think he's angry over his fate. I think he thinks he deserved a better life. This is why I think he bellows against Democrats, his enemy of choice. Fox News keeps Mike's father in deep freeze. They're never going to let him thaw out. Fox News makes the ice Mike's father needs to stay cool despite the fact that he's fuming.

Mike's mother is bitter [disappointed with the burdens her God has given her]. Recently, she got an aggressive form of breast cancer. I think she's been eating herself up inside with bitterness all her life. Now lumps in her breasts have had to be removed. Her heart and SOUL [feelings and beliefs] have been so aggravated by her disappointments in life that the situation now threatens her physical health.

Mike's maternal grandfather chose to marry a German. And Mike's maternal grandmother chose to give up Das Vaterland to make her way to the American dream, after we convinced the Germans in 1945 that they'd bankrupted their national reputation and forced Germans to seriously question Jesus' role in their life. Their antisemitism and homophobia had reached a level of stench that stank to high Heaven.

The road forked at the end of the War, and Mike's maternal, German grandmother chose the road to the United States and the political road to the right. She became a Republican like her husband.

But her personal road later forked again when her grandson [Mike] turned out to be gay, and she couldn't condemn him for that after her countrymen had condemned the gays and Jews to torture and death in concentration camps. She went to the political left far enough in her heart to support her gay grandson.

But Mike's mother and father refused to go there. They condemned their son for his sexuality. They've continued moving further to the right their whole life. Now that their health insurance and the health insurance of their daughter is at risk, they wonder what's gone wrong. Where are their leaders? Where is their American dream taking them? What's wrong with their big picture?

Mike's father is as sour as a lemon, and his mother is as bitter as a pill. Neither of their children are going to give them grandchildren. Their daughter is so physically disabled that having a child might kill her. And Mike is so gay that having a child would figuratively kill him. [He's fond of kids but has no interest in raising a family.]

Mike's father has had numerous strokes caused by nicotine poisoning. His mother recently suffered anaphylactic shock from chemotherapy. It's too soon to tell if the diseases or the treatments will kill them.

Because there are no guarantees that they'll live long lives, Mike's parents have come to realize they need their son to take care of their daughter. They can't trust anyone else in their family. The family model they profess at church didn't make it from their home with them. Their relatives are as physically sick and mentally twisted as they are. They've had to put all their straight eggs in their son's gay basket [aron: closet].

Mike's spiritual tastes lean toward the Tao. He likes umami [meaty], and he likes salty [wise]. He's not fond of people who are sour [angry] and bitter [cynical]. He avoids drama. He seeks knowledge of his internal world, not dogma about Christ's monopoly over matters of the heart. He's looking for BALANCE. He wants self-CENTERING. He doesn't believe in his SOUL, but he believes in synchro-mysticism. He believes there's an intelligence that seems to be guiding him. What he manifests for himself comes true. He sees the value in hard work.

He's not interested in his parents' trauma. He sees that they brought it on themselves. Mike tells them take their problems to Jesus. He doesn't believe in their God. He's divorced himself from their lifestyle the way they divorced themselves from his lifestyle.

**GOD** can overwhelm us. **GOD** can completely submerge us. There are many ways of learning about living with death without dying. The lessons of life can be very perplexing. Cowards die a thousand of deaths to learn to see the value of fear [yellow]. There are many ways of learning that you're a mortal who will have to die. Sometimes pain and suffering will awaken those who behave like the living dead to a hope [rainbow] they never saw in themselves.

We can't fly our rainbow flag and hope that people will suddenly see what it means. We've come out of our tabernacle. We're not afraid of your Gods. We can see that you're not monotheists. You don't share the meaning of hope with us. We have to share it with you.

There are many ways to discover you're a spirit in a fragile vehicle on a journey that could end at any moment. There are many ways to see that you're a solar system, not a lonely heavenly body in a galaxy of stars. You're so much more than the institution of your faith has taught you.

You can see your problems as instigated by Satan, or you can take responsibility for the outcomes you're facing. You can behave like Job by presuming God has conspired with evil incarnate to see if you truly have faith in Him. Or you can blame the gays or Orthodox Jews for explaining matters that you haven't thought about from new perspectives.

I'll show you my wisdom if you show me your love. I'll give you my honey if you give me your milk. I'll even come out like a chick from an egg if you show me your LOYALTY to **GOD**.

Fear [yellow] of dying is an aspect of the rainbow of **HOPE** that few people care to explore. But we all have traumas we've endured, each in our own way. Some become rageful [red]. Some become anxious [orange]. Some become fearful [yellow]. And some become covetous [green].

We were told at a very young age that everyone dies. This was supposed to make us sad [blue]. But it isn't until our heart learns that the fear [yellow] of dying is more potent than the thought of dying that the truth about our mortality sinks in.

Murdering millions of European Christians was necessary to end the audacity of the Nazis. The number of Muslims who've died in an effort to end anti-Zionism is much lower. There are consequences from **GOD** for murdering, so we have to be sure **S/HE** approves of our reasons.

Killing animals isn't the same as murdering human beings. Self-defense is the only acceptable reason for murder. Muslim terrorists aren't defending themselves. They're actually offending all of Islam.

They say that love is letting go of fear. That's nonsense. Love is letting go of guilt. The fear in your heart won't move you; only the guilt in your SOUL will. You've got to believe that you're

wrong to know guilt. Just ask a German. If you don't want to ask a Christian, ask the Japanese. They, too, believe that they were wrong.

If fear is the experience of darkness, then guilt is the experience of shadows. In darkness, there is no light. In darkness, there are no shadows.

Fear of guilt consumed me for a very long time because the shadows scared me. But I'm now at peace with the process. I can move through my fear of shadows [guilt]. I can see the crescent moon as a reminder of a shadow that shifts thanks to **GOD**.

In shadow, there's literally a reduction of light. Shadows dance when there's a moving impediment to light. The importance of shadow in the outer world is a clue to the importance of **GOD** in overcoming fear of guilt with inner illumination.

Life isn't an accident of the universe. Life is an act of **GOD**.

People who are blind from birth can't understand the correlation between fear and guilt as I've just described it. The description of light and dark doesn't work for them. The colors of the rainbow tell them nothing about the meaning of hope.

But they can, and do, understand the feeling of fear crawling over them like bugs. They can and do experience guilt like a tightening of the throat, a nauseating turning of the stomach and sweaty palms. They know the feelings of rage, anxiety, fear, covetousness, sorrow, wonder and ecstasy. You can be blind and still see what I mean.

Think of dementia as a slow march into a room full of bugs. If you've seen dementia in a loved one, you know that it's terrifying.

But losing your **MIND** isn't usually a reminder of your guilt. It's more of a reminder to others of theirs. When God turns a loved one into a warning sign, s/he becomes a living horror bequeathed to you.

The same is true about physical illness. Illness is a lesson for the healthy as much as the sick. If you don't learn gratitude from those who aren't physically well, you aren't spiritual well, either.

Today we rely on science to heal us of our physical ailments. We're hoping that science will find answers to brain malfunctions that will give us greater opportunity to do something valuable with our life.

Therefore, we need the CDC [Centers for Disease Control and Prevention]. Vaccines aren't causing autism. Spiritually autistic parents are creating autistic children. Autism is spreading like dementia and Alzheimer's are spreading. All our problems begin within. Do you not think that mental illnesses are created by **GOD**? The more you learn about **GOD**, the more likely you are to contribute to combating mental illness.

You may catch more flies [victims] with honey [wisdom] than with vinegar [anger]. But you'd catch even more with milk [love], honey [wisdom] and eggs [LOYALTY]. LOYALTY to **GOD** will achieve much more than just loyalty to your God alone.

Perhaps you've been overly distracted by the pursuit of money. Perhaps you've been overly swayed by your prejudices. Perhaps you've coveted others' containers rather than their contents. Perhaps you were obsessed with keeping score and never bothered to consider your grades. Who knows what got between you and **THE TEACHER** that's cause the eclipses in you.

How do you explain eclipses and the phases of the moon to a cave man? How do you explain the horizon to people who are so fearful and spiritually backward that they live as though they could fall off the edge of the Earth at any moment?

Science brings us answers to how God made the world around us. Spirituality adds to those answers with how **GOD** made the world within us. If you insist on denying the importance of

science or asking questions you can't answer, you'll remain a cynic. Don't point out the darkness in the night sky. Point out the lights in the night sky. These pinpoints of light reveal subjective truths about how to illuminate you to yourself.

Calling God a tyrant or a sadist is just a projection of how adamantly some people refuse to develop a spiritual relationship with themselves. There are paths out of every hell on Earth to heaven here in the now.

I had to learn to discipline myself to overcome my autonomy with freedom. I had to learn the difference between keeping score in the gymnasium and working on my grades in class.

So many of my gay, Jewish friends lost gay friends after October 7<sup>th</sup>. Anti-Zionism now excludes many gay Jews from the anti-Zionism rampant in the LGBTQIA community. The gay community has usurped the pink triangle created by the Nazis. But they can't usurp the yellow triangle if they aren't a gay Jew.

My parents trained me never to get angry at them. They turned that into a taboo. So, I found ways to defy them. I was angry at how they treated me. I was even angry at how they treated each other. But until I discovered how angry I was with myself for not having come out of all four of my closets, I blamed the Orthodox Jews, too.

Granted, the Orthodox Jews, Evangelical Christians, Catholics, Eastern Orthodox Christians, Sunnis and Shiites know nothing about the four ארוןות [aronot: **CLOSETS**]. They're unaware of what it takes to become a man who believes he's come out of a woman. But it's never too late to learn.

The "foul, thorny shrub" described in Sura 88 [The Overwhelming] is scorn for the Burning Bush. The "scorching fire" is fear of the burn of ice [hate]. And the "scalding spring" is the terror that emanates out of the message of Jesus [love]. If Abrahamic man doesn't learn to add, not just subtract, he's only going to learn about negative numbers.

Life isn't a game. Keeping score of others' wins and losses is a waste of your precious time. When you wake up, you'll discover that your parents' grades wouldn't be going on your report card.

I was whelmed by **THE TRUTH**. But the overwhelming truth wasn't necessary in my case because I chose to learn and grow into an inclusive, human **BEING**.

**Chapter 89**  
The Dawn  
The Son's sun

The sun never rises or sets.

There's no such thing as dawn or dusk from the vantage point of the sun.

These are appearances of light that the Earth creates because it rotates.

Early man didn't know this about the Earth. But modern man doesn't reflect on the importance of this knowledge from a spiritual perspective. Early man was primitive scientifically. Modern man is primitive spiritually.

The dawn corresponds to a light appearing in your **MIND** that reveals a truth you couldn't see before. The dusk corresponds to a falsehood that will overwhelm you if you don't value the knowledge you glean about yourself day-by-day.

The **ETERNALLY** burning light that emanated out from the Burning Bush to Moses was a lesson to future Jews never to give up our faith in our faith. The concept of a light that can never be extinguished corresponds to **TRUTHS** that can never be falsified.

The scientifically knowledgeable shouldn't give up on **GOD** despite what the religiously dogmatic say and do. The religiously knowledgeable shouldn't give up on science. The dogmas of their faith will, ultimately, be denounced by science.

My middle name is עִמְנוּאֵל [Emanuel]. Everyone will tell you that it means "God with us." It doesn't. It means "us with God." The arrogant think God is always with them. The humble know that God doesn't go with them everywhere they go. They know that they left God many times and then had to search for Him.

The question of where God is lies in your **MIND**. As you become humbled to the truth that you sometimes bear false witness, you concede that what you once thought to be true is no longer true. The Catholic Church faced this conundrum more than once. Judaism and Islam must face it today. The homophobia advocated by Moses as law is a falsehood presented in Torah that must be deleted. Murdering men for being gay is wrong, even if you've been commanded by your God to do so. And if murdering them is wrong, then discriminating against them is wrong. Such prejudice is hateful. **GOD** hates hate even if your God promotes hate.

Jesus was seen by some in His day as the personification of the Burning Bush. He was believed to be God's next intention for mankind brought a little closer to man. He personified God's heart, a second place in inner space from which to learn more about His plan for everyman. For Christians today, Jesus is a light of love that burns brightly everywhere on Earth. I call this topic spiritual cardiology.

Muhammad revealed yet a third view of God given by Gabriel that brought Muhammad close to God from a different direction. The dawn reveals the day like God reveals the truth. The consistency of an **ETERNALLY** shining light correlates to the magnificent illumination of their truth. Life is a school in which the whole **TRUTH** is being revealed in stages so that the students can absorb **THE TRUTH** personally and slowly without going insane.

Even more will be revealed to you. But for that to happen, you must **APPRECIATE** the light you've already been given through all three of the Abrahamic faiths, all three of the Eastern philosophies and all seven of the forces within you.

Going from your head to your heart is a literal decline. You have to go down your neck to do so. Going from your heart to your SOUL is a lateral move if you see your heart [love] and SOUL [LOYALTY to God] as equal forces within your chest. But figuratively and spiritually, having a heart and SOUL are both **ASCENTS**. I refer to this topic as spiritual immaterialism. You're an immaterial spirit in a material body.

Build upon your thoughts with feelings. Build upon your feelings with beliefs, and you'll **ASCEND** spiritually. An external equivalence of this is building two skyscrapers side by side with a bridge between the two.

You can only make metaphors if you've come down to your navel where you can perceive your head, heart and soul from a place of spiritual **BALANCE**. If you can't yet peer over your waist to see the influence of your genitals and anus, you're a maniac on the loose. You're a danger to yourself and others.

One way to do this collectively is for the rich to inspire the poor. Another way is for the poor to inspire the rich. Neither the rich, nor the poor, are leaving planet Earth. Neither the gays, not the straights, are leaving. And we, Jews, have been here since the beginning of God's plans for man. We're not going anywhere, either. If you want to make a positive difference that could affect life on Earth as well as your life after your stay here on Earth, I suggest you improve yourself a little each day.

The Big Bang refers to the initiation of light, not just the beginning of the material universe. Accommodate new truths from science to discover more truths about yourself and reality as you know it. But remember that truth is free of hate, just as light is free of darkness.

That said, the shadows around us reflect the guilt within us.

If the Democrats wish to win the next election [2028], they're probably going to have to select a man next time for President. I'm not afraid of a female President. But when it comes to hawks, verses doves, I'd like a candidate with a very powerful [z] factor who reminds me of Golda Meir, someone like Pete Buttigieg. Just imagine how a gay, Christian husband and father would handle the arrogance of the Confucianist haters of Taoism and a Europe filled with people from around the world where Jews are, once again, not safe. I'd like to see how gay he could make this world after the misery straight men have forced upon us.

In this new age in civilizing man - today's orchard of new opportunities - we should be able to say:

See evil.

Hear evil.

Speak about evil.

Smell evil.

The more we perceive evil through all our senses, the more we may encourage more to do **GOOD** and those like ourselves to do **BETTER**. This is the spiritual path brought to us through all our scriptures. We can, and must, use them all.

Sexual preference is no measure of anyone's ability to act responsibly. We're all judged by our ability to use our head, even if our heart becomes overwhelmed by the serpent in our tree or worm in our apple, causing us to behave lustfully.

The dawning of Islam happens in the east at the horizon at break of day. It doesn't happen in Mecca, Rome or Jerusalem. It happens in every individual when **GOD'S LIGHT** removes the darkness [self-ignorance] that was there before.

The Son is God for some.

The Son is Jesus.

The Son is Jewish.

But the Son of the Father is your Tutor only if you're Christian.

I'd love a gay President who put his Tutor [Jesus] first. I've had my fill of straight, white Christians who only believe in God. They wish they could be **REBORN**.

The sun of the Son is no different than it once was. The light the sun shines is a symbol of **THE TRUTH GOD** brings. That light comes with new and greater meaning as we illuminate ourself with wisdom and warmth from within. **LOYALTY** to **GOD** grows like the sun grows in the course of a day. The cycle of light, like the cycle of life, requires deeper contemplation day-by-day.

Adonai is like an eternally burning bush that we, Jews, carry in our breastplate. You can extinguish a Jew, but you can't extinguish the fire in aam Israel [the **SOUL** of the Jewish people]. You can extinguish a gay Jew, but you can't extinguish the light we shine out for the sake of our people [**LGBTQIA**] and all people.

Jesus was a Jew. He may even have been a gay Jew. What does it matter what kind of Jew He was? What matters is how great His contribution has been in mapping the inner world of man.

Some Americans were afraid to vote for John Kennedy as President because he was a Catholic. They were worried he'd put Rome before D.C. Some Americans are now afraid of a President putting San Francisco before Jerusalem, Rome and Mecca. They pretend they want to be fair, but they're terrified of every woman on Earth betraying all the hatred they believe in.

Jerusalem came first. Then Rome. Then Mecca. That's His story. That's the history of the illumination of humanity to God.

You don't have to be Jewish to be wise.

You don't have to be Christian to care lovingly.

You don't have to be Muslim to be **LOYAL** to God.

You don't have to be straight to die and be **REWARDED**.

You don't even have to be a straight, white male to be President.

It's time to change your **MIND** about a lot of things.

People on the left care as much as people do on the right. It's dogma we need to fight. To fight dogma, we need to use our conscience as our guide. There are those who use their Tutor rather than their conscience. Their dogma only creates more conflict.

A good conscience is like a light that can't be extinguished. A good conscience burns **ETERNALLY**. That's why Abel's blood still cries out from the ground to this day to God for justice.

Ours is not an "old" Testament. Our Testament is a current today as the other two.

You can extinguish a Christian, but you can't extinguish the light Christianity shines.

The moon is always facing the Earth, just as Jesus is always facing Christians.

The **SOUL** of Christians is illuminated by Jesus.

But the dark side of Christianity is well documented.

You can claim that Allah is like the sun and the moon.

You can claim that Allah is like the dawn without dusk.

You can claim anything you like.

But reality will unfold any way **GOD** wants it to.  
Israel is real, but the Burning Bush is surreal.  
Jesus is real.  
But forgiveness and mercy have their limits.  
Anti-Zionism must end.  
But it won't end without ending homophobia.  
That, I can assure you.

The cave in the mountain described by Muhammad is a depiction of inner reality. The Quran is a snapshot of the inner workings of man. If you don't draw the outer world closer, it won't reflect a more detailed view of what's going on inside you.

You don't have to sleep with gay men. You don't have to go on a pilgrimage to Israel. You don't have to face the dawn if you're a blind Muslim. But you will have to face the importance of light as a symbol of **TRUTH**, even if you're so guilt-ridden that you live in shadows [guilt] and lies [fear].

"The ten nights" Muhammad speaks about in this sura are the Ten Commandments that were revealed to him in a different light.

"Now, whenever a human being is tested by their Lord through His generosity and blessings, they boast, 'My Lord has deservedly honored me. But when He tests them by limiting their provision, they protest, 'My Lord has undeservedly humiliated me.'" [Sura 89:15-16]

Depend on your God to develop your conscience, or you may be limited in ways that will feel unpleasant and unfair. Don't blame gay Jews or Orthodox Jews for outcomes we haven't individually caused you. Blame Dr. Jekyll [x or y] for constantly accusing Mrs. Hyde [z] of a crime s/he didn't commit. Make peace, and peace will follow you from dawn to dusk to midnight and on throughout the following day.

**Chapter 90**  
The Land  
The Jew

The Jew is the personification of the land.

The Christian is the personification of the sea.

The Muslim is the personification of the sky.

If you think you can live without the Jews, you're lost at sea or in freefall. The horizon you see where the sea meets the sky will never reveal the gift from your God that your land means to you until you respect Israel. Your struggle with your God can't be fulfilled without us. Israel is like an island surrounded by Christian seas, floating in Muslim skies. The only thing that grounds us all are the philosophies of the Far East. Don't be a bust of a human being. Add a navel, genitals and an anus to your **BEING**. Your cup is only half full until it runneth over into your **SAUCER**.

Here is this sura from Archangel Gabriel in its entirety in their words. Muhammad was just the archangel's secretary. Muhammad transcribed Gabriel's words:

0. "In the name of Allah, the entirely merciful, the especially merciful.
1. I swear by this city, Mecca -
2. and you, [o Muhammad], are free of restriction in this city -
3. and [by] the Father and that which was born of Him [Christianity],
4. We have certainly created man into hardship.
5. Does he think that never will anyone overcome him?
6. He says, "I have spent wealth in abundance."
7. Does he think that no one has seen him?
8. Have We not made for him two eyes
9. and a tongue and two lips?
10. And have shown him the two ways?
11. But he has not broken through the difficult pass.
12. And what can make you know what is [breaking through] the difficult pass?
13. It is the freeing of a slave
14. or feeding on a day of severe hunger
15. an orphan of near relationship
16. or a needy person in misery
18. and then being among those who believed and advised one another to patience and advised one another to compassion.
19. Those are the companions of the right.
20. But they who disbelieved in Our signs - those are the companions of the left.
21. Over them will be fire closed in."

The fire that closes in on us all is **THE TRUTH**. The ice that closes in on us all is falsehood. Whether you're on the right or the left of the political spectrum makes no difference if you're seeking **THE TRUTH**.

If you don't study Torah, then the words of Jesus, the Jewish God, will never become valuable enough to you. If you don't study the Bible [the Old and New Testaments], the words of the Jewish

Messenger [Gabriel] to the Prophet Muhammad in the Quran will never become valuable enough to you.

The future for Israel and its neighbors lies in building schools where we can study **GOD'S INTENTIONS** together in peace. But today's students in the Middle East are fighting over front row seats in Jerusalem, not enlightenment from **THE TEACHER**. They're not ready to sit down and learn because they aren't willing to admit the LGBTQIA community into their classes.

In the name of the entirely and especially merciful **GOD**, I beg the straight students in this school to recognize the dignity of the gay, Orthodox Jewish students among you. **GOD** created us to study with you, so that we could all learn about ourselves in a greater light. Stop your bickering. What you're fighting over is your right to remain in the dark [ignorant].

There is no righteous land on Earth without Israel as a model given by God.

There is no placid sea without Christianity.

There will be no clear skies without Islam.

If we wish to prove to the world that the world should die, we'll all die.

If we wish to prove to the world that the world should live, our children and children's children will live.

These are the "two ways." [Sura 90:10]

**Chapter 91**  
The Sun  
The sun at night

Don't personify the Earth's shadow. Personify the sun. Shine your light as though it will last forever. You won't literally be here for much longer, but your contribution could be enormous if you seek more of **THE BIG PICTURE**. We were all conceived in darkness and brought into the light. We will die in light if we personify light. We will die in darkness if we personify darkness.

The sun shines day and night. One side of the Earth faces away from the sun at night. The dark side of the moon faces away from the Earth at all times. You can imagine the dark sides of the Earth and the moon from inner space, even if you haven't been to outer space.

You know the night, and you know why the moon is sometimes shaped like a crescent. But when it comes to spiritual matters, the Earth and the moon are really dark on both sides. It's only the sun that shines light. The Earth and the moon reflect light.

The shadows cast by the Earth and moon mirror the shadows we cast when we aren't aware of the ethical darkness we create in the world we share and the moral darkness we create in the world within us. We're not perfect vehicles of light [**TRUTH**]. We're spirits in bodies that are like heavenly bodies.

Making a difference in the world; creating relationships built on wisdom, love and **LOYALTY**; and leaving a legacy of **FAITH** and **HOPE** behind when we're gone – depends on recognizing the shadows we cast that others must counter with greater light.

We're no different than heavenly bodies that cast light and dark. The universe is a clue to how the forces within us affect us. Navigating by the stars as our ancestors once did isn't necessary anymore. But if we ignore the spiritual importance of the stars as clues to man's inner nature, we're missing out on important spiritual data needed to understand ourselves.

Those who fear stars as signs from Satan are living the lessons from the male God of their ancestors. They haven't yet reached the lessons the rest of us are consciously going through. They must be taught, even if they refuse to learn. You were once obstinate, too.

Judaism is the first step up to **GOD'S THRONE**.

Christianity is the second step.

And Islam is the third.

You can't get from here to **THERE** without take all three steps.

**GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, wants us all to reach for **H/HER THRONE**.

**GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, judged our ancestors like a secondary school teacher grades his students. But now **S/HE** is judging us like professors mark the tests of their college students. Humanity isn't young anymore. The lessons have changed. The class can do more than before. We can't use tribalism or sexism anymore to discount the wisdom, love and **LOYALTY** of anyone.

You can cast as great a shadow on the Jewish God [Jesus] as you like. But Jesus gave Christians a flame that lit not only their heart with love. It set the whole world aflame with love. You've already got the greatest gift Christianity has had to offer. Don't discard its importance to the world today and in the future.

Defy Leviticus 19:19 by combining wool [Judaism] and linen [Christianity]. Unify your head and heart with self-love. Another word for this is self-CENTERING.

If you're a straight male, defy the stinking thinking that's left you a homophobe. You don't have to allow any other man's semen in your anus. But if you insert some of your semen in your own anus, you'll literally impregnate yourself with your own life-giving virtues. You already did so by mouth. Now prove to yourself that you're not a homophobe without sleeping with a man. [I recommend gay men do so, too.] You might even want a loved one to take your semen and do it for you.

Sometimes we need a ritual to get us to connect the outer world with the inner world. The mass is just such a ritual. It turns the material world into symbolism. With symbolism Christians have change the world. Therefore, the ritual I just suggested might help you if you need to manifest your beliefs privately, not just publicly.

The Jews aren't old and useless.

The Christians aren't middle aged and schmaltzy [effusively emotional].

The Muslims aren't young and mean-spirited [lacking fine, lofty, or redeeming assets].

If you judge anyone by their age, you're missing the point of **GOD** having enrolled us all in the here and now to discover the value [not the meaning] of **LIFE**.

Hail [greed] and blizzards [homophobia] are destroying the Middle East, not fire. And all because the hateful [frozen] are too ignorant [cold] to bother to learn about the strange fire that killed Aaron's sons, Nadav and Avichu in Leviticus 10.

You may not see a lot of ice in the Middle East or the tropics, but the further north or south you go and the more climatic extremes you experience, the more **GOD** literally reveals what the ancient Israelites discerned while on the Exodus.

Hate turns you into ice personified. Hating Adonai, Jesus or Allah - the Tutors **THE TEACHER** gave us - will burn you up inside like money burns in the palm of your hand or desire rips your marriage to shreds when you break your oath of fidelity.

וִיקְרָא [He called] has been translated into the Greek word "Leviticus." We've all been **CALLED**. But He didn't call us. **S/HE** did. **S/HE** called us to witness Him.

Don't presume to be **CHOSEN**. The more I answer **THE CALL**, the more I feel **CHOSEN**; the more I believe that I'm **CHOSEN**; and the more I choose to go out on a limb to help the LGBTQIA community and, through us, the Jews. Would you expect any less from me? This is what it means to me to take my identity personally.

Some atheists hate all our Tutors.

Some greedy people hate all the poor.

Some gluttons hate all those who are disciplined by what they consume.

Some lazy people hate all those who are spiritually **ADVANCING**.

Some straights hate all those who are gay and **PROUD**.

But everyone hates the Jews.

Your struggle with God may be meaningful, but without us, your struggle with **GOD** would have no value. We continually come back to surprise you. I'm sure I'm quite a surprise to the Orthodox Jews.

The Christians are killing one another in Europe again. The Russian Orthodox can't temper their envy of Catholics and Protestants.

The South American Protestants and South American Catholics are picking up where the Irish left off. And the drug cartels are taking advantage of it.

The North American Protestants and Catholics have turned bread and wine into a fight between materialism over spirituality. You can't tell the Democrats from the Republicans when you observe them from the heart. You can't tell the pigs from the farmers on this American Animal Farm.

The Confucianists in China threaten the followers of Lao-Tzu in Taiwan. The Red Chinese spend 80 years licking their wounds over what the Buddhist terrorists [Japanese] did to them. Now the Confucianists behave the same way.

Taiwan will never be another Tibet. The Buddhists couldn't save themselves from the Confucianists, but the Taoists can.

There is no problem anywhere in this world between the rich and poor. The 1% aren't any different than anyone else. The problems are all internal. There are billionaires with a poverty mentality and there are paupers with a wealth you can't imagine. But it goes the other way, too. Give up your hatred of money. Embrace your love of honey.

Everyone is of two **MINDS** that vacillate between greed [hating others] and gluttony [hating himself]. Who would claim that his nose knows in a world where almost everyone knows that the most obvious is what hardly anyone knows?

The sun burns just as bright at night. If you don't yet know that much, you've still got a lot to learn.

## Chapter 92

### The Night

#### The night without the Son

The night is filled with fear. I can fill the night with light, but I can't wipe away my fears without **GOD'S CONSENT**. All the lights I turn on at night don't relieve me of my fear of death and darkness, especially in a world where there are those who face death with courage, not cavalier bravado.

I can't face my fear of death and darkness without facing my fear of loneliness. I'm afraid of being alone. When I feel alone, I lose my courage. Without courage, I don't find the strength to go on. This is what drove me to suicide again and again.

I couldn't face my fear of loneliness without facing my fear of having dishonored my parents by living my life my way. Even after my parents died, I couldn't put the 5<sup>th</sup> Commandment to rest until I resolved to do better than my parents had done in honoring the 5<sup>th</sup> Commandment by honoring all Ten Commandments in my own, unique and more elevated way.

My biggest sin was stealing [8<sup>th</sup> Commandment]. I saw gay men as things I could take away from other gay men. I didn't respect the emotional ties that bound gay men to other gay men. And boy did I suffer for breaking that Commandment!

The Ten Commandments aren't commandments in Hebrew. They're ten דברים [dvarim: things]. God gave these things to the Israelites that today's Jews hold in their head. Christians hold these ten things in their heart. And Muslims hold these ten things in their SOUL.

Where you hold these immaterial things makes no difference at all. What matters is that you grasp them dearly to you.

If you think you can break any or all of the Ten Commandments, you've got a spiritual malaise that's going to cause mental, emotional and religious problems. Over time, you're going to discover that these problems are affecting the quality of your life in a serious way.

**GOD** brought gay people into this world to help you work on yourself. If you think you can do that while ignoring the Ten Commandments, you're deluding yourself. You've got to stand for justice. If you choose to stand for the laws of Leviticus over the Ten Commandments, you're going to honor Him rather than **THEM**. The choice is all yours.

My 88-year-old, gay, Jewish friend, Jonathan, died last night. He looked like a "Musselman," on his deathbed. This word referred to emaciated prisoners in Nazi concentration camps who had lost the will to live due to starvation and exhaustion. Musselman is derived from the German word for Muslim.

Marco, a straight, Catholic friend of Jonathan's cried over him just a few days before Jonathan's death. It wasn't that long ago that European Catholics perpetrated and participated in the mass slaughter of gays and Jews. My, how the times have changed.

We're going to have a memorial service for our dear friend next month. In the metaphor of life as a school, a memorial service is a review of another person's transcript to help his or her classmates improve their grades. It's a way to admonish oneself for making some of the same mistakes and to breathe easier for having avoided some of the mistakes of the dearly departed. If you're just go to memorial services to put on a sad face and speak in hushed tones, you're wasting precious time.

Three times I tried to kill myself because, in large part, my parents ignored my spiritual needs when I was growing up. They were damaged human beings. They weren't only damaged by Nazis

and by 2,000 years of Christian animosity towards Jews in Europe. They were also damaged by old-fashioned Jewish thinking that kept them in chains even though Moses literally took us out of bondage.

Today's Jews aren't as much like my parents or Jonathan. Today's Israelis learn to fight, with the exception of the **הרד"ם** [haredim: Orthodox Jews] who are fighting the rest of the Israelis not to have to join the army and fight.

This causes animosity between Jerusalem and Tel Aviv. The Jews in Jerusalem, the heart of Israel, are afraid to die. The Jews in Tel Aviv, the SOUL of Israel, are just as afraid to die. And the Jews in Haifa, the head of Israel, look down at the other two and confess that they're also afraid to die.

Muslim terrorists don't suffer from fear of death. That's their problem. If I can do anything to help Islam overcome terrorism, I hope to make Muslim terrorists afraid of death by teaching everyone how unprepared they are for **LIFE EVERLASTING**.

I learned to face death in my own inimitable way by surviving three attempts to murder me. I've had good reason to fear me more than Muslim terrorists.

I've learned to live as a **PROUD** gay Jew in this world **GOD** brought me into in my own, unique way. The gay community taught me **PRIDE**. The Jewish community taught me courage.

The Hebrew word for "proud" is **האג** [ge-e]. Everyone is ge-e in Israel, whether or not they're gay.

When I met Jonathan, he wasn't an out gay man. He wasn't proud of himself. He was simply autonomous, sneakily have sex through the down-low. I taught him how to embrace his ge-e nature by suggesting that he invite young men to his apartment to model in the nude. That led to a healthy sex life he enjoyed with his subjects until the last year of his life. To my knowledge, he had sex three months before he died.

Jonathan's sketches of the male body have become renown in some circles. He found a way to portray the male body with line and color that's modest, celebratory and cheerful. There's nothing dark, dreary or sordid about his drawings. Check out his poetry and sketches:



If you could have seen Jonathan on his deathbed, you'd have been terrified by what he looked like. His struggle to get out of this world was visible. He was so physically emaciated that it was difficult to look him in the face. I wish I could have fed him more wisdom, but he just didn't have the appetite for it.

The most I can say in a positive way is that by helping Jonathan spiritually, I learned how to stop hiding from a part of myself. In facing my face, I faced the spiritual importance of my nose despite the constant mucous it creates that blocks my sinuses and causes headaches.

Frankly, my mucous disgusts me. Urine, bowel, mucous and blood are forms of ice the body produces that make me squeamish. I don't like any of them.

I'm a Jewish, spiritual doctor, but not a Jewish, medical doctor. I think of myself as a **WHICH** doctor. I'm always asking myself which inner force I need to apply to learn more about myself.

I was a narcissist because I was crazy. I was crazy because I didn't think logically, feel rationally or believe reasonably. I had to make my way down to my navel, genitals and anus to face the philosophic issues that kept me spiritually fractured.

I now think Narcissus couldn't recognize himself because his face was figuratively frozen. In melting the mucous in my nose, I not only manage my sinusitis. I face my face as a spiritual expression of my self-identity. I can now see how caring for myself has made me more able to care for others. Being gay and Jewish has helped me use my identity to celebrate my identity.

My eyes aren't windows to my SOUL. My eyes are windows to my penis. My left nipple is the window out of my heart. My right nipple is the window out of my SOUL. I give the love in my heart with my eyes closed. I give CHARITY from my SOUL with my eyes open.

The chill of this world hasn't killed me. I shine the rainbow in my chest out from within. I've found my own understanding of the difference between fire [heart] and ice [SOUL]. I warm or cool myself as needed. And in observing others, I learn how they're managing fire and ice, in their own ways.

I think Jews who hate gays have made their spiritual home in Jerusalem. I think Jews who hate Orthodox Jews have made their spiritual home in Tel Aviv. But I think they're both terribly emotionally damaged. I think they've both been so traumatized by Muslim ice for almost 80 years that now they're freezing out one another. They should all move to Haifa to screw their head back on their shoulders.

It's September 2025, the Jewish New Year.

Happy New Year, Adam.

The Jewish New Year celebrates your birthday.

I'm sure Eve is very happy about this celebration of your life.

But did it ever occur to a single Abrahamic man that the day after Adam's birthday comes Eve's?

Why don't we celebrate her birthday, too?

My parents modeled good and evil without thinking much about it. Their lust for one another didn't last. In fact, it turned into revulsion. I've had to decide for myself what I believe makes life worthwhile.

My father loved making money. My mother loved saving it. But they both coveted money; not honey [wisdom]. They externalized wealth as the most important reason to live. They saw affluence as the gasoline that powered their vehicle.

It says in the Bible that "the love of money is the root of all evil." [1 Timothy 6:10] This description of the root of evil doesn't take into account that money can blossom into great good if we learn generosity of spirit through the development of a rich, inner life. It takes more than honey to fertilize our spiritual tree. In chapter 102 [Abundance], I'll tell you what that is.

It's the lust for money people should worry about, not the love of money. The lust for a Palestinian nation will create horrible conflicts with the United States and Israel. European foolish nations are venturing where angels would rather not have to tread.

Just look at the world today. It's filled with people like my parents. My parents were a part of a generation that was so cynical as the result of the Holocaust that there was no way to teach them how to **HOPE** for more. Neither my father nor my mother arrived on death's doorstep in old age able to embrace death with joy in having been spared. Neither of them ever spoke gratefully about God having spared their life or having been given the gift of long life.

To me, it looks like the worst thing you can do to yourself in this slightly more modern age we live in is get fat. Hating gays and/or Israel doesn't come close to the sin of having gained weight. If we really examine our moral and ethical scales, and admit our feelings sincerely, our nose may have to agree that our personal priorities are askew.

Fear of fat is really fear of overindulgence. Some people should be afraid of being putrid. They're already spoiled. Fat is just the externalization of the fear of looking pampered to the point of being rotten to the core. There are plenty of decaying people in this world who aren't fat [overindulged]. There's plenty of bruised fruit on the ground doing nothing but decomposing [hateful]. There's plenty of forbidden fruit to gather without turning spiritual farming into something lurid [prudery].

Perhaps I speak too hastily. Perhaps an even greater sin than being fat [overindulgent] is being effeminate. Surely a fat, effeminate man, possibly with a lisp like Moses, personifies the worst of all possible sins in this world to some. This is what society has taught me in the way it views morality. Thank **GOD**, my God has instructed me **BETTER**.

Keeping score tracks how spoiled and weakened you were by your parents. Improving your grades tracks how beloved you are by **GOD**. I couldn't care less anymore what my parents did to me because I couldn't care more what I do to me.

Whether a man sleeps with a man rather than a woman is a way of keeping score.

Whether someone is fat or thin is a way of keeping score.

The effeminity of a man is a way of keeping score.

What kind of car people drive, their zip code, the restaurants they go to, and their vacation destinations, is a way of keeping score.

What I dream about at night is how I keep track of my grades.

I have a life partner and **SOULMATE** I adore. Building a life together with him is the most important undertaking in every day. My devotion [**LOYALTY**] to my **BOYFRIEND** is vital to my survival physically, mentally, and especially, emotionally. My devotion to him is a mirror of my devotion to myself and **GOD**. Learning to modify my behavior toward him to accommodate our friendship is vital to my spiritual growth. Straights say, "Happy wife, happy life." I say, "Happy friend, happy **END**." My **BOYFRIEND** is my sign from **GOD** that growing old is a privilege and an honor.

From my **BOYFRIEND**, I've learned the difference between the expressions, "Yes, sir" and "Yes, **MA'AM**." That's a sign of how much I've learned about the difference between man and **GOD**.

My **BOYFRIEND** is forbidden fruit brought to me by **GOD** to tempt me to become a **BETTER** person. It would be irresponsible of me not to give in to that temptation with all my heart and **SOUL**. We'll get married when we can do so in Jerusalem, Rome and Mecca.

The past got me here.

The present keeps me here.

But the future is a place separate from then and now.

Einstein said, "I never think of the future. It comes soon enough."

I don't believe the future will ever come.

It lives only in my imagination.

But Einstein was right to live in the now. The present never leaves. When I don't like things here and now, I'm receiving a lesson from **THE TEACHER**. What I do then is bring that issue to my Tutor to discuss with Him how to handle it in a way that will make me **PROUD** of myself.

I move through the night [ignorance] with internal light [**TRUTH**].

**GOD'S LIGHT** shines in the dark to keep me moving forward and **UPWARD**.

I've honored my parents.

Now I'm honoring my **BOYFRIEND**'s parents and he's honoring mine by caring for one another until our last dying day.

Together, we look out at this world with **WONDER**.

The Jewish Son [Jesus] died before His Jewish mother. The Jewish Son's Father is figuratively my Father, too. My father is no longer my father. My father passed on. So did my mother. Their fate or **DESTINY** lies in **GOD'S HANDS**, not their fathers or forefathers.

Allah is another name for Elohim and God, the Father. If Muslims learn to think more like monotheists and come to think of **THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD WHO** created us all as everyone's **TEACHER**, they'll learn to become more tolerant of gays and Jews. They'll work to free Palestine by encouraging Muslims to create marriage equality everywhere in the Middle East, not by insisting on snatching a piece of Zion by force.

Cooperation succeeds where obstruction can't because God's milk, honey and eggs are the most powerful spiritual foods on Earth.

Zion can refer to one of three places:

1. The hill where the most ancient areas of Jerusalem stood
2. The city of Jerusalem itself
3. Or the dwelling place of God

It doesn't matter what you call God or how you spell His names. What matters is that you know the difference between the male God within you [Adonai, Jesus or Allah] and **THE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all. You're going to need that knowledge to pursue your **DESTINY** and avoid your fate.

This is the view of the night [ignorance] I believe Muhammad was talking about in this sura. Don't confuse the night around you with the night within you. The darkness he was referring to, you can't literally see, not even when your eyes are closed. Muhammad was referring to the moral darkness that keeps us in search of ourself.

Self-knowledge is the only way to earn light.

Self-love is the only way to share it.

And self-**LOYALTY** is the only way to earn **LIFE** after life.

The night without the sun doesn't diminish the brilliance of the Son.

**Chapter 93**  
Morning **LIGHT**  
The need for illumination

I can't live without wisdom, love and **LOYALTY** to life. I can't get from here to **THERE** without self-illumination. Moses described the light of God's wisdom through a single metaphor about the creation of Adam and Eve. Jesus described God's love through two symbols of His love [bread and wine]. And the Prophet Muhammad described God's **LOYALTY** to life through 114 similes. Together, these figures of speech make up the morning **LIGHT**.

But I had to find modern applications of God's wisdom, love and **LOYALTY** for me, personally. If I couldn't treat myself **BETTER**, I couldn't model those three virtues to others. Without me first having consciously earned these virtues for me, I had little to give anyone.

That said, everyone has been traumatized to varying degrees. Therefore, I had no choice but to protect myself from what people might do to me out of ignorance.

I now think a suspicious nature is a good thing. But I can be suspicious without being cynical. Cynicism leads to anger. Suspicion leads to sadness. Cynicism lies in the future. Suspicion lies in the now.

I've been through the dawning **LIGHT**. I've seen **THE LIGHT** that has risen from the horizon within me. That **LIGHT** arose because I compared, rather than contrasted, myself to Muslims. That **LIGHT** broke through my sky, shined down on my sea and my land. It brought me confirmation of a struggle with my God, and an Israel after life for all those who believe in a wise, loving and **LOYAL GOD WHO** wants **THE BEST** for us all.

Here inside me lies the ground upon which I stand. The morning **LIGHT** is **THE LIGHT** of the Self-love that was conceived in Nazareth and born in Bethlehem. Jesus is like a light that shines onto a lighthouse [Judaism] that the whole world should observe. The light of Israel shines around the world thanks to Christians and Jews. Muhammad's light comes from outer space all the way down into inner space.

I glorify my God's light that shines inward and outward onto our **GOD'S LIGHT**.

Today's morning **LIGHT** is filled with promise. It's a dewy **LIGHT**. I see it through tears of sorrow mixed with happiness. This is the meaning of joy. This is the bittersweet [disappointing/loving] **LIGHT** of today that \ will accomplish only so much in the next 24 hours. This is the **LIGHT** of love for gays and Jews as a vehicle to achieving patience with all others.

Frustration with the world is a mirror of how I feel about my relationship to my Tutor. Sometimes I feel that He doesn't see me. I don't understand why He doesn't give me what I want or teach me what I want to know. But I know that life is a mystery. There's a curriculum being created just for me that requires that I learn things in the order needed. I can't anticipate what I will need to know.

Marriage to my **BOYFRIEND** would just be for practice in learning how to marry myself. It's all about me [heart], myself [SOUL] and I [head]. For me, it's an inside job that's being externalized slowly. I'm not who I once was. I've moved through layers of the onion. I've moved through four closets. I didn't just come out of one.

I project some of myself [SOUL] onto others. I'm naïve, unsophisticated and inexperienced. Therefore, I need to change my **MIND** to see through my projections. In doing so I learn to behave **BETTER** toward myself. If I just act out of old ideas I absorbed from my parents, I become unproductive, even destructive.

The ancient Egyptians tried to stop us with pharaohs and slavedrivers. The Assyrians [Syrians] and Babylonians [Iraqis] did the same. The ancient Persians [Iranians] tried to trick us. Because of the ancient Persians we celebrate Purim, our Halloween, when we see through the masks that others wear.

The ancient Greeks tried to stop us from praying altogether. That's why we celebrate Hanukkah. The Romans [Italians] tried to stop us with crucifixions and more displacement and bondage. The Spanish expelled us [and Muslims] from Spain [The Inquisition]. The Germans rounded us up and gassed us in the Second World War. They all believed they should send us back to our God as sacrificial animals the way our ancestors had sacrificed animals for a thousand years.

Nevertheless, we celebrate the birth of Adam [mankind] at the Jewish New Year. But it's high time we celebrate the birth of Eve [humanity]. Abel is like the child of Eve. Cain is like the child of Adam. I'm a combination of Adam and Eve [head and heart]. I'm a combination of Cain and Abel [masculinity and femininity].

I've learned to care about animals from the inside out. I've taken animals on board my ark [אָרֹן: aron] as food that I processed and let off my ark in a toilet, not a diaper. I took on my animal instincts aboard my ark as food-for-thought and led them off with lust for certain men who I bonded with two-by-two. I've done everything I could to come to understand how separate and distinct I am from nature.

When an animal is trained improperly, it can become dangerous. You can't reason with an animal like you can with a human being. Sometimes, we have no choice. We must kill an animal that develops a taste for human blood.

No one has been able to stop us from reinterpreting our scripture for the next generation. We've divided Torah into 52 segments that correspond to weeks in the year. We've been renewing our faith in God on a weekly basis since the Talmudic era, around the 6<sup>th</sup> Century CE, when Jews in Israel started reading the entire Torah publicly. The practice of reading Torah on Mondays dates back to Ezra the Scribe, who instituted it to ensure that the Jewish people would not go three days without hearing the Torah. This was particularly beneficial for shopkeepers who could attend the readings on Mondays when they were already gathered in the marketplace.

 The moral compass of Christianity no longer resides in Rome, or anywhere else in Europe for that matter. The European Christians have forfeited the right to call Europe the home of Christianity. They've indiscriminately treated too many good gays and Jews like wild animals.

The home of all religious life on Earth resides in the United States. There are over 100 religions that were made in America. America saved Christianity from European Christians who murdered us in the name of Jesus. And America will save Islam from Middle East Muslims who are doing the same. Even modern Judaism has now become a New World export to Old World Israel.

I believe Israelis must vote in marriage equality so all the religious houses of hate around the world will fall like playing cards. The religious homophobic ice age is almost over. Gay American Jews will free religious Jews. Gay American Christians will free religious Christians. And gay American Muslims will free religious Muslims. That will signify when the time is right to create a Palestinian state.

בוקר טוב [boker tov: good morning]. The morning **LIGHT** has broken.

## Chapter 94

### The Soothing

#### The need for self-pity

Loving myself began with feeling sorry for myself. That happened when I joined gay A.A. in L.A. in 1984. That's where and when I reached my bottom. I had nowhere to go from there but forward and upward. I'd been physically, emotionally and spiritually broken. And no one had done it to me. I'd done it to myself. My own thoughts, feelings and beliefs had gotten me into the mess I was in.

I wasn't an antisemite or anti-Zionist. I wasn't a homophobe, racist or misogynist. I wasn't a misandrist. I didn't hate my father.

But I was black [immoral] and blue [sad] all over. I felt like bruised fruit. I was rotting on the inside, even though no one could tell just by looking at me. I was 31 at the time, but I felt 80. Moses was literally 80 when he had his Burning Bush experience. I was luckier than him. I got to turn around much sooner.

But I needed to be soothed all along the way out of my inner Egypt. During the first six months of my sobriety, coffee and cigarettes were my drugs of choice. But once I learned about the concept of a Higher Power helping me, I went to Him and asked for illumination into why He had allowed me to be broken into so many little pieces in the first place. That's when I gave up cigarettes. Then I gave up coffee, then anonymous sex. And then I began to manage my food intake responsibly.

Enlightenment came from self-inquiry. The more I learned about me and the better I treated me, the more I was willing to treat others better. But there came a point when I had to learn to stop myself from treating others better than me. Once I stopped treating people with either pity or vindictiveness, I was able to do the same with me. I had to practice my spiritual theory on others to get it right. Only then did **GOD** allow me to celebrate being me.

When you break a bone, it heals stronger than it before. What you may fear about your weaknesses can turn into your greatest strengths. But the healing process takes time. And, unlike a bone that heals naturally, healing spiritually requires conscious effort.

I could see that I'd turned into a monstrous amalgamation of a chameleon [father] and parrot [mother]. I saw my parents' bad behaviors living on in me. I saw how powerless I was to improve myself without the help of my **HIGHER POWER, A MALE AND FEMALE GOD**. What good is it to have a sense of God within you if you don't use His expertise to improve your understanding of God as **THE GOD** of us all?

Over time, I finally saw that I was a tree of self-knowledge [body] with a burning bush [conscience] at the core of me. I'm made of spiritual wood [virtues] and fire [passion], yet I don't literally burn. Above my burning bush at my breastplate lies my Adam's apple and above that, my nose. Below my burning bush lies my navel and genitals. To the left of my burning bush lies my heart, and to the right of my burning bush lies my **SOUL**. This is the inner sense of direction that allows me to cross myself without being a Christian. I call this topic spiritual inner orientation.

I would never consume the wafer and the wine. That would be cannibalism for me. I'd never eat a Jew, not even symbolically. But I can understand the importance of Christians doing so, so long as they don't treat me and all other Jews like animals. We're spiritual food-for-thought, not literal food. I wouldn't be surprised if the hunger at the root of antisemitism is cannibalism.

Black people and Jews have been enslaved. If they lock you up like animals, why wouldn't they eat you like animals? It doesn't matter to us if they see us as dark meat or white meat. We're not going to let them treat us like chicken.

What they call the other white meat [pork] is just irreverence. I eat pork. I just don't behave like a pig. Living like a pig refers to living like the 1% who are ravenous for the immaterial and those who are ravenous for the material. One is greedy. The other is gluttonous. What difference does it make if you're homicidal or suicidal? Your behavior is spiritually obscene.

Using spiritual, inner orientation to map the forces within me symbolically made it possible to **APPRECIATE** my body even though I didn't find my body flattering. That made it possible to see what was coming out of my anus as like ice. The more I could evacuate "icicles" regularly and fully, the more I felt that I was slowly warming up inside. Even passing gas was a way of remembering that I'm eliminating frosty squalls from my system.

This is the way I've learned to look at the purification process given by **GOD**. Our digestive system is a metaphor for our spiritual gastrointestinal system.

Believe in Adonai.

Believe in Jesus.

Believe in Allah.

Who cares what you call your Higher Power? He cares how you treat everyone, including yourself. How Elohim, the Father and Allah decide each day will turn out for you is beyond your control. The only thing you have control over is whether you respond or react to **REALITY**.

When I'm singled out by **THE TEACHER** with a lesson that leaves me feeling superior to others and exposed as inferior at the same time, I try to remember that I'll get to review this test after it's been graded. I'm always humbled by what I learn about myself from my tests, even if I get a low score or fail. How I move through my problems as spiritual challenges is the test. It's imperative I remember that when darkness overwhelms me, **GOD** is with me even there. On faith, I know that the sun shines at night, even though I can't see it.

There will always be those who are unlucky. I'm unlucky sometimes, too. But I'm doing everything in my power to avoid horribly unlucky outcomes. I don't mind learning about the importance of loss, so long as my losses are minor.

I don't anticipate horrible losses. This is the result of developing my **FAITH** in myself with courage. With both, I can meet any challenge. I **HOPE** I won't ever again feel overwhelmed by loss and loneliness because I'm growing my **FAITH** with the courage needed to be myself.

No one can promise me an easy life. No one can promise me peace of **MIND**. But my God does help me help myself. I was so desperate for His help that I finally took it. And that's what's made all the difference.

I've spent a lifetime learning how to be gay and Jewish in a world that hates both. What I've learned has made me heartfelt and **SOULFUL**. Do you see that in the Palestinian people? Yet the whole world is ready to reward them. Once they overcome their homophobia, we can talk about their hope for a nation of their own. No Jew is safe in any country that doesn't have marriage equality. That's especially true about Israel.

At first, I didn't do anything in life to pursue positive feelings or deep beliefs. I just kept facing my thoughts and asking my God why. Why? Why? Why? I just kept going to my God to share what was going on in my conscious **MIND**.

From that, I developed a conscience that was kind and thoughtful. It turned out that I'd been feeding a fire within me and didn't even know it.

Seeking revenge had come from a darkness within that I couldn't find words to describe until God gave me words to discipline myself, not others. I needed authority over me. Monitoring my sensations [wants and desires] stoked the fire in my breastplate, which brought greater clarity to what was happening out in the world that most of us are learning to share.

Seeking darkness instead of light had only brought me more self-hatred that spread my misfortune far and wide like ice in northern countries in winter. People could see this blizzard blowing within me with their nose.

Those who commit to hating gays or Jews attract spiritual bad weather unto themselves. They envelop their inner world with ice, which indirectly contributes to the destruction of the planet. The only way to stop them is by uniting the world's faiths with respect for everyone's humanity as a child of **GOD**.

Those who are spiritually freezing condemn self-pity. They refuse to admit that life is like a school, and good grades are harder to achieve than they expected. Their physical body, emotional being and spiritual awakening have been damaged by their inner weather. Yet they refuse to admit what a disappointment they can be to themselves.

Don't slip on the black ice of homophobia.

Don't slide on the sleet of anti-Zionism.

I'm not the reason anyone is melting inside.

I redeem my esteem of me with approval for the littlest of things I do right. I allow myself to celebrate what I do good for myself. I'm no longer afraid to judge myself deserving of my kindness.

What I really wanted more than what I thought I wanted was to be self-soothed. Food doesn't soothe me in this way. Neither did cigarettes, liquor or drugs. Gambling never did it for me. Saving money doesn't even soothe me anymore. Spending money only helps a little.

Soothing myself from the outside in sometimes feels like punishment.

Learning about myself always feels self-soothing, even if I learn something negative about me.

I love myself.

I pity myself.

I soothe myself.

I go to my God and ask Him for the opportunity to learn more about my [z] factor, the woman within me. S/he [z] is teaching me what I [y] didn't know about me [y + z] that was right in front of my nose.

## Chapter 95

### The Fig

#### My right testicle

The fig is the fruit that most resembles a testicle. It was fig leaves Adam and Eve used to conceal their genitals, probably because figs are a reminder of the power between a man's legs that fuels him. When you squeeze open a fig, you see what you imagine you'd see in your testicles.

Our consciousness is inside both our testicles even though they're both outside of our body cavity. They hang down from our tree of self-knowledge along with the serpent in our tree. No voice inside of us knows more about our fruits than our serpent because no other inner voice is closer to them.

Metaphorically speaking, man is a tree of knowledge with two fruits, one **GOOD**, one evil. Our fruits resemble figs. Other people are just objects until we fully understand the thing [body] each of us is in. I'm a man. I'm a tree with two fruits hanging down from it. Women are also trees. They also have two fruits, breasts, which augment their heart and **SOUL**.

Testicles resemble figs. Breasts resemble peaches, melons or, over time, pears.

The holes below a man's waist are physical portals for exit. If you enter those exits, you're going to create unusual sensations. Don't confuse those holes with the holes in your **MIND**, and you won't allow your sensations to overwhelm your thinking. Penetrating your penis and anus are physical forms of self-exploration of your [z] factor.

The holes in your mind were caused by trauma. Autism isn't caused by vaccines. Autism is caused by autistic parents. If you don't believe your mind is sick, **GOD** will see to it that you learn about your **MIND**, not just about your body.

The things [fruits] that make you what you are [male or female] appear on the outside of your body. The things that make you who you are [virtues] lie inside your body.

If you want to change your sexual assignment, you can do so in this day and age. But don't confuse gender issues with the person inside the thing you're in. Whether you appear to look like a male or female doesn't change the reality of who you are genetically. It only changes the appearance of what you and others see on the outside. What matters the most spiritually are the immaterial things you share with others. These virtues are the treasures you'll take with you when you leave this world, or these are incumbrancers [vices] you'll be relieved to leave behind.

Focus more on your virtues than your gender assignment. We all got an [x] or a [y] chromosome from our father. We should all be allowed to think and feel as masculinely as we like, within reason.

But we don't want to allow only the masculine side of us lead us. We need to accept that our head and heart are both masculine and feminine. The struggle between our thoughts and feelings is good for us. It's a sign that we're raising the temperature of the fire in our breastplate. That makes us more **SOULFUL**.

We can see all this when we contemplate our navel [z]. We can see the importance of allowing ourself and others to think, feel and believe in feminine ways. All societies restrict men from expressing their femininity freely. There are all sorts of prohibitions and taboos forbidding males from behaving effeminately.

These prohibitions come out of our indigenist ancestors. They used superstition [fear] to guide them. We're too advanced to allow the superstitious to guide us. Not even today's parents are as spiritually advanced as today's children. Therefore, we must guide our children to question us, not to defy us. We must learn from them, not just teach them.

Women who don't want to see a pregnancy to term will have to face the male God within them for ending that life, as well as face **THE GOD** of us all. Extinguishing a spiritual flame, even if it's just an ember, is a serious matter. Contraception for straight couples is as important as avoiding STDs with medical help is for gay men. Sex can lead to infanticide or murder, so be careful how you behave in bed.

Men and women who want to end their life prematurely through suicide will have to face their Tutor and our **TEACHER**, as well. Leaving school is usually considered cowardice unless the pain [not the suffering] is so severe that you can't stand it anymore. Those who succeed in committing suicide are seen as dropouts if they leave because of suffering.

If you don't like the way people interface with the male God within them, that's a remnant of religious dogmas that are becoming less of a factor in the modern world. In my opinion, most people drop out of school because they're fed up with life on the quad. They never went to class, or, if they did, they didn't like what they heard and chose not to study. Inner work will set you free. People who do their homework and come to class prepared each day generally get good grades. It's just not that hard to do well in school if you've got **GOOD** study habits.

I'm a physical combination of a man and a woman. I'm not willing to fight over which one of my parents was the better person. They were both good for me, and they were both bad for me. Who I am can be right or wrong, independent of who they were and how they divvied up their own virtues with masculine and feminine characteristics. In some ways, they both exemplified extremes in masculinity and femininity that I choose to avoid, thank **GOD**.

Honoring my parents means augmenting what they did right and ceasing to do what they did wrong. I did that for so long that I was eventually able to honor myself. I graduated their class in honor and entered the next level of learning the value of **HONOR**. Graduating with a Ph.D. in me with **HONORS** is how I want to leave this school.

I'm not going to be in this thing [body] I'm in forever. I have absolutely no faith that my body will be resurrected after I die. But I expect my spirit to live on without my body. The shell of a nut is inedible, but that doesn't detract from the wondrous taste of nuts. I think of myself as a nut.

Having been assigned a gender doesn't mean I'm any more **LOYAL** to one or the other gender. I'm me regardless of whether I behave more manly or womanly. This is the freedom I give myself as a gay man to express myself from within any way I choose. This is a struggle my generation fought religious extremists over. Today's fight with religious extremism is far more nuanced, but not much different. Just accusing me of being evil because of what it says in the Book of Leviticus is a pathetic excuse for scapegoating me. We all know Moses would be considered a homophobe and a hater by today's standards. When Israel gets on board with this conclusion, the whole world will be better off.

Killing a man for breaking his fidelity to his wife [adultery] is simply an outrageous response that mirrors other outrageous responses described in Leviticus 20 that we should all vociferously condemn. Let's not accuse God of being intolerable.

Moses put his desire to murder a man who cheats on his wife in writing. But what he really might have wanted to say is that if he cheated on צִפּוֹרָה [Zipporah: bird], the woman who bore his children, גֵּרְשׁוֹם [Gershom: stranger] and אֱלִיעֶזֶר [Eliezer: God is help] he, Moses, would want to kill himself. If I cheated on my **SOULMATE**, I'd want to kill myself, too.

Don't obey everything you read. Russians use bots to divide us because too many people believe anything negative about our country. Anti-Zionists divide us because too many people believe anything negative about gays and Orthodox Jews.

Many people no longer believe in God. Many even oppose religion. Most of the issues that consume them are pointed at the LGBTQIA community and the State of Israel, instead. What morality and ethics should be about is spiritual grounding, not destroying tribes or nation annihilation.

The United States tried nation annihilation in Vietnam and nation building in Afghanistan. It didn't work with the Buddhists or the Muslims. We're now faced with trying again in Venezuela with Catholics. If the world wants to build a Palestinian state on Jewish land, I've given you instruction on how to do so. We can't afford to cut spiritual corners.

God gave me two testicles. The one on the right corresponds to life and **GOODNESS**. The one on the left corresponds to death and evil. I've learned about the soupy mix of life and death that comes out of the mouth of my serpent. Therefore, I can use figurative speech the way it's used scripturally in all three of the Abrahamic faiths. But I do so to advance questions about why **GOD** would have created gay Jews. Others only use their scripture to denounce me, and people like me.

I'm not a corner. Don't cut me, thinking you have the right to cut corners.

**Chapter 96**  
The Clot  
Clotted blood or clotted cream?

A “clot” is a thick lump or mass. If you’re a Muslim fanatic, you gather together with others as clots of blood to counteract the flow of Christianity and Judaism in the circulatory system of humanity. But you’re just hurting yourselves in the long run. You’d do better clotting together like cream to turn the milk of human kindness into **GOD’S GIFT** to humanity.

Will the future be filled with blood? Decide for yourself. There’s no one else you can decide it for.

Jews don’t murder gay people even though our scripture gives us the right to do so. But when a Jew murders a Muslim terrorist’s wife and children, the whole world is up in arms with ethical outrage. The world isn’t filled with hypocrites. The world is filled with spiritual blood clots.

Israel has to protect Jews, Christians, Muslims and gay people living in Israel. Life in Israel today is grueling because Israeli Muslims don’t feel safe in Israel anymore. Liberal Jews don’t feel safe in Israel anymore. Gays don’t feel safe in Israel anymore.

I don’t think a Palestinian State that doesn’t include marriage equality and safety for Jews is worth creating. But I don’t think a Jewish, Christian or Muslim state that doesn’t include safety for all gays and Jews is worth keeping.

Why make one more Islamic state that’s no different from any of the others? Why not make a Muslim state on a portion of Jewish land that’s a beacon of light unto all the other Muslim states?

Many Orthodox Jews, the vast majority of Evangelical Christians and every single Muslim terrorist in the Middle East hate gay people. They insist that God didn’t create us the way we are. They say we defy God and are just dafka [defiant] when it comes to our sexual behavior. Some go so far as to say that Satan has taken over our body. [Satan must be gay.]

Homophobes glorify their desire to make babies in a world that’s bursting at the seams from overpopulation. They must think creating life on Earth is the primary virtue in achieving life after life.

That seems a low bar to me.

I can’t imagine why straights consider being straight such a virtue. I don’t associate **GOODNESS** with procreation. I don’t even associate **GOODNESS** with being male or masculine.

I think Moses was wrong about gay sex. I think it was a test from **GOD**. Not eating from the Tree of Knowledge that God gave Adam was also a test. I think **GOD** used God to teach us about how **THEY** created us in **THEIR IMAGE**, not in His image. I think the issue of men sleeping with men is just a trick question in the school of life that **THE TEACHER** is using to awaken hypocrites to the neuro-divergence caused by early childhood traumas that we all suffer from.

Some want an inner child [z] to call their own. Others treat themselves like an owner with a pet [x or y]. What we need to care the most about is our inner child [z].

Greater self-intimacy required me moving through my view of myself as a child with inner parents. It requires growing up. What were once three inner forces: my head [inner father], heart [inner mother] and soul [inner child] are no longer the case. My inner parents are dead. My inner child is now me, myself and I.

Having sex with myself and others when I was still immature spiritually was a recipe for disaster because I hadn’t been properly oriented to the forces within me. No wonder my ideas about loving another person ended up traumatizing me.

That's why my parents' marriage hadn't worked, either. They'd been the victims of hate. They weren't the beneficiaries of love. That doomed their marriage and caused unspeakable suffering to their children.

I wasn't born out of wedlock. But I was conceived by two people who weren't nearly spiritually grown up enough to have children. And I repeated their mistake with years of anonymous sex, hook-ups, fuck buddies and casual sexual contacts who I didn't learn to respect as people. I pet men because I saw myself as my pet. I couldn't make love to men. That's what unconsciously made me bitter. That's why I saw the future through cynical eyes.

Straight men who behave like their wife is their pet make babies who grow up traumatized. This is why it's so important to mature spiritually before you marry. This is why marrying yourself is the key to achieving a partner who's a SOULMATE, not just a sex mate.

My BOYFRIEND is my SOULMATE and playmate. We play together. We grow together. And we have sex together. This is what it means to marry your fortune to another person, not to a domesticated animal. In the school of life, my BOYFRIEND is my study partner. Even sex with him is still class time with my Tutor. I'm always learning and growing. I'm always discovering more about the meaning of loving wisely.

Jews who've been traumatized by parents who've been traumatized by the Synagogue, grow up to create children who are traumatized by both. Christians who've been traumatized by parents who've been traumatized by the Church, grow up to create children who are traumatized by both. Muslims who've been traumatized by parents who've been traumatized by the Mosque, grow up to create children who are traumatized by both.

You can't overcome your trauma without us. The LGBTQIA community is your only **HOPE**. Only men who'd rather have sex with other men rather than kill them are able to lead you into the future of mankind.

My **MIND** is made up of two **MINDS**. Dr. Jekyll is going downhill [south], from head to heart to SOUL. Mrs. Hyde is going uphill [north] from SOUL to heart to head.

My **MIND** is in control of my actions. When I don't pay attention to my thoughts, feelings and beliefs, I find myself having to deal with unfortunate outcomes.

I faced this problem as a challenge in my early thirties by apologizing to my mother [z] for having hated her. Until then, she'd been a projection of how I treated myself. Until I could see her in me, I remained a criminal at heart; I still loved to hate. I found myself looking around for people to hate until I could associate that behavior with me hating myself.

Just taking my word for this isn't going to change you. You've got to see yourself behaving as I describe if you plan to use your **MIND** to change your **MIND**. Listening to me gossip about myself isn't going to change anything about you.

Once I apologized to my mother, it was easy to apologize to all women. And from there it became easy to recognize and apologize to the inner mother [z] of my inner child [z].

But I still had to grow up. I still needed to parent my inner child, something the psychiatric community doesn't talk nearly enough about.

Raising my inner child with the parents I'd been given as models of parenting was a recipe for disaster. My parents weren't bad people. They were severely traumatized people. The people who'd traumatized them were European Christians who were antisemites. The people who are traumatizing Israelis today are Middle Eastern Muslims who are anti-Zionists. And the people who are traumatizing today's generation of gay Jews in the U.S. are Jews who were traumatized by other Americans. We're all in this alone, together.

Start by seeking to become SOULFUL. Start with Islam. Then, make your way across your chest to your heart [Christianity] on your left. From your heart make your way up to your head [Judaism]. That's how I admitted how guilt ridden I felt at how I'd unknowingly behaved toward myself. That's what I learned from my experiences in life that my parents didn't know and, therefore, couldn't teach me.

Artists throughout history have painted beautiful flowers arranged in gorgeous vases. But what about weeds sitting in a dirty, old jar? Have you ever seen a painting like that? This is what hating my mother looked like in me on the inside.

Coming out as gay to my mother was easy for me. Accepting me for being gay was easy for her. It was giving up blaming her for other things that was hard. She traumatized me with toilet training. She traumatized me with table manners. She traumatized me with her German, anal retentive characteristics some of the time and with German, anal explosive characteristics at other times. She was a misogynist. It wasn't until she started to lose her **MIND** that she began to **APPRECIATE** her [z] factor and her special connection to other women.

It was different with my father, especially since he was ten years older than my mother. He came from Eastern Europe and from a religious, Jewish household. He traumatized me with hatred of black people, Latinos, Asians, gay men, Christians and Muslims. He was a xenophobe. He was a misandrist. He really hated men, himself in particular.

Once I stopped blaming both my parents for how I behaved like them in some ways, I was free as a bird. I was free to **HONOR** myself, not my parents. I could put the 5<sup>th</sup> Commandment behind me.

What I've done in this two-volume book is describe the shell around myself. And I've let you watch me peck my way out of it. I'm the chicken, and I'm the egg I came out of.

Religious people are like chickens. Spiritual people are like eggs. We've got to stop blaming the roosters who inseminate the hens. We've got to stop hating all poultry, especially since each of us is like a chick making our way out of our shell.

We all came out of religious ancestors. They were wise, loving and loyal to God in some ways and foolish, hateful and disloyal to God in other ways. The issues of today are spiritual, not religious. We've advanced out of our self-ignorant past. Therefore, believe in God and **GOD**. Defend your Tutor [Adonai, Jesus or Allah] from dropouts who don't believe the metaphor that life is a school. This will reveal more to you about our **TEACHER**, your curriculum and what you can do to become a more self-satisfied individual.

Too many people die old, ugly and in pain, suffering with questions they can't answer that they find waiting for them on their final exam. My eyes and ears certainly have assisted me in perceiving other spirits' struggle. But what I now perceive in me I determine with my nose.

Why put pharaohs in power who've devoted their life to greed? Why put slavedrivers in power who've devoted their life to gluttony? We're all slaves to ourself until we emancipate spiritually. We're all trying to get out of our inner Egypt.

I can't look around a corner until I get to that corner. **GOD** makes the journey to the next corner as long or short as **S/HE** likes. I can only help **H/HER** by doing my **BEST** to question my thoughts, feelings and beliefs until I can see more of myself at the next intersection.

As someone who diagnoses paranoid schizophrenic, I now find it perplexing to face feelings of being spiritually autistic: developmentally disabled with my own unique strengths, symptoms and challenges. But I believe the whole human race is spiritually autistic.

Straight, male Jews, Christians and Muslims who are homophobes are exacerbating the misery of everyone. They're fighting a reflection in a mirror; yet they'll swear to you that destroying Israel and/or ridding the world of gays is the key to their God's approval.

The right side of my brain is like a Republican who's motivated by greed. The left side of my brain is like a Democrat who motivated by gluttony. Until I made my way to the longitudinal fissure that separates the two cerebral hemispheres of my brain, I spent my life with thoughts that bounced off one side of my skull or the other.

Self-sufficiency is a joke. We all depend on one another. Yet some try to stop gay Jews from having sex and Orthodox Jews from praying at the top of Mt. Moriah. Why isn't it possible for gay and Orthodox Jews to **PRAY** together with Muslim men, women and children at the most holy site in Jerusalem? What better way to show **GOD** that we're learning how to create peace on Earth by overcoming the spiritual autism we were all programmed with in infancy.

Gay sex isn't abominable, but sacrificing animals to God was. If we don't want anyone to be treated like an animal, we'd better show the world how humans **BEING** are separate and better than the animal kingdom.

The father of the Dr. Jekyll in me is Dr. Frankenstein. Dr. Frankenstein created two monsters. Dr. Jekyll is made up of parts that resemble my father [y]. But the bride of Dr. Jekyll [Mrs. Hyde] was also created by Dr. Frankenstein. She was made up of parts that resemble my mother [x].

Dr. Jekyll and Mrs. Hyde weren't perfect specimens of what humans **BEING** should look like. But I had no choice in the matter. I had to use what **GOD** gave me as primary tutors in the school of life.

At first, I had no sense of self whatsoever. I had to discover that my inner voice isn't masculine or feminine. I'm not like my father or my mother. To realize that **GOD** made unique and separate from my parents, I had to discover my [z] factor. I had to come out of my head, heart and SOUL, down to my navel to see proof that I was separated from my mother at birth. I'm no longer literally inside of her. And she's no longer figuratively inside of me.

My mother is dead. I'm no longer inside her like a chick in a shell trying to come out of her. I'm a Jew coming out of four אַרְנוֹת [aronot: **CLOSETS**]. I'm a gay Jew who's discovering what it means to be a man in the spiritual sense.

What I do I do because I choose to do it. I don't blame my mother [Eve] or the serpent in my tree [penis] for making me do things I don't want to do. I'm not like Adam who blamed God and that woman that he gave him. That excuse went out the window a long time ago.

I may resemble my mother physically. I may behave like her in some ways. I may hold some of her virtues and vices. But my struggle in being me is with **GOD**, not with my mother. Not even my issues with masculinity [y] and femininity [x] resemble those of my parents.

Today Mrs. Hyde [z] speaks for Dr. Jekyll [x or y]. Now my navel [z] monitors all my behaviors to determine whether they're genuinely me. My inner child [z] has grown up. He's me. My inner parents [x + y] are dead.

Mary Shelly's monster [Frankenstein] was terrified of fire. I was terrified of ice. I worried because I caused the frostbite that made me to try to kill myself. I had to learn how to speak up for myself so I could tell the world what Dr. Jekyll did to me. I'm the voice of Mrs. Hyde. But I refuse to hide any longer.

I don't suffer gender dysphoria. I celebrate gender euphoria. I know both sides of me, and I choose the feminine side of me to guide me.

My nose now knows that I have to protect the s/he in me from men who don't understand they're misandrists. I have to protect her from homophobes, even in the gay community. I have to

protect her from racists who are disgusted with the border [skin] between their own two worlds. And I have to protect her from xenophobes who look for any excuse to oppress undocumented aliens because of their fear of the stranger in themselves.

Keep going north while ascending. Learn to fight the man [x or y] inside you who wants to take you [z] only one way. All goodness and versatility come from the woman [z] within. Protect her at all costs.

Since Moses presented us with the creation metaphor, we've been blaming Mrs. Hyde [Eve] for something Dr. Jekyll [Adam] in us does. It's high time we make amends to ourselves.

We all need to seek Heaven [north] and avoid Hell [south]. If you feel like you've been damned to hell on Earth, I suggest you question what you're doing to remain right where you are. There's no point in just blaming your enemies. You have a hand in your misfortune, too. Prove to the world that you're not a monster instead of proving to the world that others are monsters.

“Sorry Seems To Be the Hardest Word”

But that's because some want revenge [red] more than peace of **MIND** [violet].

The gift you've been given is real.

Israel is real.

Get with the program if you're an anti-Zionist or homophobe.

You're spiritually autistic.

You're dangerous until you seek help.

You're going to pay a price for what you don't learn about yourself.

There are all kinds of clots.

And since you aren't going to be here forever, I suggest you clear the roads within you now.

**Chapter 97**  
Decree  
A promise to myself

There are oaths we make to others.

There are vows we make to God.

And after we've broken our oaths and vows, we finally begin the search for promises we need to make to ourself going forward if we want to go **UPWARD**.

These promises are agreements, deals, bonds, accords, harmonies, unions and pacts that define the contract we've signed onto with ourself that, in the end, supersedes all other commitments.

To love life, we have to love ourself.

To love ourself, we have to love the relationship we've forged with ourself within ourself that we began at birth.

Breaking our promises to ourself are the only promises we'll judge ourself for in the end. This is the essence of regret. This is the only **REAL** reason for singing the blues.

People make excuses for breaking their oaths to others.

They ask God to forgive them for the vows they made and broke to Him.

But the most pressing dilemma is that there's no way to exonerate anyone for anything.

I can excuse myself.

I can forgive myself.

But **GOD** has to exonerate me with life lessons to assist me in changing my **MIND**.

If I don't put in the werk to **BETTER** myself, I won't receive the **REWARDS** I yearn for.

When people can't admit to themselves that they can't wipe themselves clean of their guilt, they often punish themselves with illness, instead. They inflict pain on themselves when they realize suffering isn't changing them. They unconsciously choose a stroke, heart attack or cancer to teach themselves a lesson.

Some would say that I'm blaming the victim. But I'm really blaming the perpetrator, too. If my head is a hive where I'm producing wisdom [honey]; my heart is a dairy farm where I'm producing love [milk]; and my **SOUL** is a poultry farm where I'm producing eggs [**LOYALTY**] – then the good life is harder than anyone told me.

I can always count on illness to bring up more fear and self-pity. What others call “plagues” I see as spiritual conspiracies by the guilt-ridden to punish themselves en masse. I refer to this topic as spiritual superstitions. We werk independently and together in mysterious ways.

Doctors won't tell you that it's not their job to heal you of your spiritual malaise. They're here to help you fix your vehicle, not teach you to improve your spiritual driving skills.

Whether you get into external accidents or internal incidents, the medical professionals are the equivalent of grease monkeys who work in the equivalent of body shops [hospitals]. They repair your means of transportation as best they can.

I'm teaching you how to figuratively get under your hood [head] to the source of the problems that are occurring in your engine [**MIND**]. You'll be expected to use the doctorate degree you earn in my class after you complete your dissertation to fix yourself. You decide how.

When I'm on my deathbed, I don't anticipate caring anymore about the world around me. I expect to care only about my inner world, given that my spirit will be engaged in leaving the safety of my vehicle to go **WHO** knows where.

Where are the spirits of all those who came and went before us? Are they here on Earth, or did they go elsewhere? No one knows. Don't believe anyone who tells you they know.

It's the promises I've made to myself that I've **HONORED** that define my life. It's the promises I made to myself that I've broken that will define my death. What comes after that is anyone's guess.

I can disagree with everyone other than me. But I can't disagree with me without consequences that involve my Tutor and **TEACHER**. My faith in me is vital. The **TRUTH** [z] about me can't be denied. I came out of a woman. A woman didn't come out of me.

Therefore, pruning my tree of self-knowledge became something I needed to learn to do. No one could teach me that. That had to become an ongoing exercise with God. Blaming Him for the outcomes of my life became a fool's errand.

Only in old age did I come to realize that I was overgrown, ragged, shabby and untidy. Only then did I consider the need to spiritually prune myself. I'm certainly not going to allow anyone else to do that for me. I've been cut down to size by enough well-intentioned gardeners.

A decree is a promise to fulfill my promises to myself. A decree is a statement of belief, supported by self-love. Every decree declares that I'm my primary concern. The God within me is here to help me help myself. I think that what **GOD** decides to do with me depends to what degree I decry this decree within me. It certainly makes no sense for me to make decrees for others.

Granted, there are those who can't offend themselves. There isn't anything they can say or do that will tarnish their stellar opinion of themselves. My father was one of them, so I'm familiar with this psychological aberration. My father never pruned a twig on his tree his entire life.

I never met my father's father. I heard my paternal grandfather was a weak man who just did what my paternal grandmother told him to do. So, I suspect that my father didn't respect his father for being so passive with women. I think my father chose to present himself as very masculine as a defense mechanism against looking as weak as he may have judged his father to be.

Granted, my father's third wife was much better at pruning my father's tree than his previous two wives. But he never thanked any of them for trying. His third wife did most of the trimming that made him look good in others' eyes. She did the cutting, clipping, cropping and topping that shaped him in older age. She was a **MIRACLE** worker, if you ask me.

Until straight men thank their wives for pruning them for them, they're not contributing sufficiently to the spiritual process. Until gay men thank themselves for doing the same, they're not doing enough, either.

My father loved Jews but hated gays. He struggled to love me despite unconsciously hating himself. But it was obvious I made him feel uncomfortable. He never apologized for being a homophobe, yet he insisted he loved me and expected me to love him in return. He must have taken me for a fool. The material things he gave me were no substitute for respect. He never dignified our relationship with pride in me being me. To become a **PROUD**, gay man, I had to dignify my relationship with myself. I thank the LGBTQIA community for that. I loved my father with pity.

Most of the people I know are gay, not Jewish. And there are some among them who are anti-Zionists. I avoid discussing Middle East politics with them, while accentuating my own

Jewishness. I want them to know that I'll never assimilate so much into American left-wing culture and politics that I don't stand out as a raging Jew, not just a flaming queen.

I want the LGBTQIA community to know that I'm a queen bee, not a queen ewe or queen bird. I consider everyone in our community a prince or princess until their father and mother die. Becoming a queen has been a great privilege that brought with it a lot of werk.

I was born a New York Jew who was brought to California as a child. Today, I'm a universal Jew and humanist. I don't try to assimilate with any group anymore. I let them assimilate with me.

I don't pretend to be someone I'm not. I don't feel comfortable being a member of any team. I'm an individualist. This is why I consider myself a liberal conservative, an outgoing introvert and an Independent interdependent.

Dr. Jekyll advocates for assimilation. Mrs. Hyde advocates for individuation.

I learned how to be genuine from the black Church. Black people taught me to express my differences, not hide them. They taught me to overcome my disappointment in others with conviction in making every moment a learning or teaching moment.

Being Jewish is as much cultural as religious. I stand out **PROUDLY** in the crowd from the crowd. My political views as a gay man and Zionist are as plain as the nose on my face.

Here is what Archangel Gabriel said to Muhammad:

"It is We who sent this Quran down on the Night of Glory." [Sura 97:1] "That night the angels and the Holy Spirit descend, by the permission of their Lord, for every decreed matter." [Sura 97:4]

Declarations, verdicts, dictates, proclamations and orders are ways of speaking that straight men are known for. Many women and gay men find it challenging to make decrees.

Making promises to myself should have been the first thing I was taught by my parents. But it was the last thing I learned about good werk habits in the school of life. Learn to make and keep promises to yourself. Then you can make decrees about what you've done and not what others need to do.

My **BOYFRIEND** doesn't talk about his feelings for me. He models them through his actions. He's not the kind of guy who creates billboards to advertise his feelings like a product or a service for hire. Either I can see how he feels about me, or I can't.

He doesn't promote himself. I can see how attracted he is to me. I can't go back to my family of origin for instruction. My family were all about self-promotion. I'm all about self-attraction.

I believe self-blame is a form of self-CENTERING. It's a necessary evil. If I can't disapprove of my bad thoughts, how can I change them? **GOOD** thoughts require entertaining bad thoughts for the sake of producing **BETTER** thoughts.

I'm in this school to learn about myself. I will learn, whether I like what I learn about myself, or not. The more I learn about me willingly, the stronger and **PROUDER** I become.

I'm a student of life with a Tutor and **TEACHER**. The Muslims call Him "Allah." The Jews and Christians call Him "God." But none of them agree on names for Him. The only thing they can agree on is His gender.

I can try to twist other people's arm.

I can pull their leg.

I can speak to them tongue-in-cheek.

But my nose knows what it knows.

And my nose knows that only **S/HE** knows what will come next.

What people say about Him is gossip.

The “Night of Glory” is a celebration of self-ignorance before God while being grateful to Him that I’m allowed to make mistakes and then learn to correct them.

Fame, praise, triumph, success, admiration and stardom are fleeting sparks to those who seek the light. I don’t let my eyes deceive me. I don’t let my own words escape my lips without listening to what I’m telling myself, even while I’m speaking to others. I can’t fool my own nose. I can smell the stench inside of me when I behave hypocritically. Every breath I take is a reminder that I’m not going to breathe forever.

## Chapter 98

### Clear Evidence

### Gifts to myself

The God within me can only help me guide myself. When I find myself facing difficult problems that have lasted a lifetime, I have to reexamine my relationship to Him.

But my God works for **THE GOD** of us all. So, if my relationship to Him isn't working properly, my relationship to **H/HER** isn't any better. This is how I found myself with a pronoun problem. I refer to this topic as spiritual morphology. Corporations are only people because words are people. Grow like a corporation, not like a small business.

The Jewish relationship of Adonai to Elohim is one.

The Christian relationship of Jesus to the Father is one.

The Muslim relationship of Allah in the world within Muslims and the world around them is one.

Therefore, luck isn't a matter of chance. Luck is the result of our relationship to one God. This is clear evidence.

Because I don't like the fact that the rich are stealing me blind, I shouldn't ever condone stealing. If I did, I'd be stealing my reputation out from under me before God as my Witness.

But the rich aren't the only thieves in this world. If I don't create a fair playing field everywhere I go at all times, I'm just a hypocrite who wants to sound good in front of some others.

Clear evidence begins around us because we all had guardians who were hypnotized by external reality. Some guardians teach their ward to charm others to get what they want. They teach them to be alluring and charismatic. They teach them about the magnetism of mesmerizing. What guardians should teach is how to seek clear evidence.

With a little time, clear evidence became evident around me. With a lot more time, clear evidence became evident within me. When I discovered that some people don't keep their oaths to others or their vows to God, I became bitter. But when I discovered that I wasn't keeping my oaths to others and my vows to **GOD**, I became enraged.

Most people are just copying others; crossing their fingers; and hoping for the best. That's especially obvious when we read in the paper how the billionaires are squabbling among themselves over how to steal our money. How much is ever enough for them? Greed is a spiritual disease in the outer world, while a virtue in my inner world.

It's the promises I make to myself that determine the view I get on my life. My life only becomes more precious as I make all life precious. I don't have to remind you that your devotion to life should include gays and straights, rich and poor, Jews, Christians, Muslims, etc.

Making promises to myself is harder than it looks. For one thing, that means I have to make promises to myself before I make oaths to others and vows to **GOD**. I must put myself first and foremost at all times but in a way that's responsible and caring of everyone.

The 2<sup>nd</sup> Commandment is not to have other Gods before God. That means I shouldn't put my Tutor before **THE TEACHER**. Yet so many look down on those whose Tutor is different from theirs. That's wrong. That's what caused the Holocaust. That's what caused October 7<sup>th</sup>.

CHARITY is the art of being guilt-ridden, but not too guilt-ridden. CHARITY must be doled out in degrees. Learning to give my love away with faith that **GOD** will teach me how to receive more self-love wasn't easy. Most of the time I struggled to feel good enough to receive **THEIR LOVE**. Being CHARITABLE helped.

The Quran went over my head until I felt guilty enough to admit to **GOD** that I was guilty of being insufficiently guilt-ridden some of the time and overly guilt-ridden at other times.

The Quran is especially valuable to those who are able to admit that they're usually too good, yet don't know how to do less to achieve more. For them, the Quran is a gift from **GOD** that describes how to put themselves first with just the right amount of guilt so they can help others up to a point. This is a strategy from **GOD** that Muslims have been given to share with the world.

It's not easy to be Jewish. We have to teach the world wisdom.

It's not easy to be Christian. They have to teach the world self-love in order to praise Jesus.

And it's also not easy to be Muslim. They have to teach the world self-LOYALTY in order to praise Archangel Gabriel who represents the male God.

I would add that it's especially not easy to be gay because we have to teach Jews, Christians and Muslims to APPRECIATE the wisdom, self-love and self-LOYALTY **GOD** has given us to inspire them to share their gifts with the world. To do so, we, in the LGBTQIA community, have to teach CHARITY with spiritual objectives.

Islamic microfinance is the confluence of Islamic financing principles and the concept of financial inclusion. Women can do more with money than men because women care more about the wellbeing of children than men. This is one example of Muslim CHARITY that we all need to learn from.

**GOD** has set it up to make it appear that we, gays, look the most guilt-ridden of all. As homophobic Jews, Christians and Muslims move through their own guilt, they'll relieve us of their projection of that guilt.

**Chapter 99**  
The Quake  
Movement in my MIND

There are hurricanes blowing some of the beliefs around in your SOUL.  
There are tidal waves drowning some of the feelings submerged in your heart.  
And there are earthquakes shaking up some of the thoughts stagnating in your head.  
I refer to this as the study of spiritual meteorology.  
The weather within you changes.

This is a poetic way of describing the motivation needed to learn that leads to spiritual awakening. This motivation is founded upon the ability to apologize to your mother, specifically, and all women, generally. Misogyny is the most virile of all forms of hate.

I say this because misogyny leaves men lonely. I suffered from loneliness until I realized that **GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, had given me three amazing women to replace my mother, half-sister and full sister. This relieved me of a terrible loneliness that no man, not even my **BOYFRIEND**, could replace.

But my mother's grades won't be going on my report card. My grades will. For my sake, I forgave her for all she taught me that was wrong. I forgave her for all the ways she angered [red], frustrated [orange], frightened [yellow] me and taught me to covet [green]. I'd only hampered my own progress by holding on to her grades. I'm not **THE TEACHER**. That's **H/HER** job, not mine.

God gave the rainbow of hope to the Jews. But to make your way down the rainbow of hope in your heart from red [rage] to violet [ecstasy], you need to come out of your head into your heart. To analyze your thoughts and feelings to come to **SOULFUL** reasons for the challenges you have, you need to question your beliefs. This universalizes the rainbow of hope as a highway and byway to self-discovery.

Hope in yourself turns your rainbow from an arch between your heart and **SOUL** with the keystone in your Adam's apple into a seven-lane highway between your nipples that goes through a fire in your breastplate. That fire must be so hot that it burns blue. This is the intensity of the conscience I needed to achieve a rapport with my Tutor who then revealed my mission in life.

Another way of describing a quake in more modern terms is a lightbulb turning on in my head. This lightbulb experience is awareness of God's presence that moves me in new ways. It moves me with illumination of something about life I couldn't see before because it had been obscured by something else.

A shift occurs inside when I learn something new about the way I think. What was in shadow then moves into light. This shift can be so profound that it feels as though the earth beneath my feet has moved. Something about the foundation of my being is no longer standing the way it stood before.

The universe in outer space is expanding to accommodate the light that's moving beyond the previous boundaries of the universe. By extension, wherever I go in inner space, **GOD** will have already been there. **GOD** exists in darkness [ignorance] before **THEY** move out of darkness into light [truth].

When my **MIND** moves, I move. In fact, it's the movements in my **MIND** that move me before my arms and legs move. It's movements in my **MIND** that move me even before my tongue moves. Therefore, belief in **GOD** is the most profound and moving of all experiences.

I can't act wisely, lovingly and LOYALLY to GOD until I realize that my life is more valuable than all other lives because LIFE after life is more important to me than anything else I pursue. This is what motivates me to behave heroically for myself, whether or not others see me as a hero for acting in my own BEST interests.

Because GOD doesn't allow me to connect to THEM directly, the only connection I have to THE TEACHER, apart from dreams, is through my Tutor. Talking to Adonai [or Jesus or Allah] is PRAYER. PRAYER is different from prayer in that I've acknowledged universal TRUTHS that others in the Abrahamic faiths haven't achieved by applying those TRUTHS to the seven spiritual chakras in my body.

Parents might worry that I'm taking spirituality too far. They'd swear that they love their children more than life itself. They'd give up their own life that their children could live. They'd never put their own quest for LIFE after life before their children.

I'm simply saying that parenthood is a struggle in being self-heroic. I had the same struggle with my inner child until s/he grew up to become the dominant reason for my being.

I suggest parents discuss this issue with their Tutor. My own parents were given challenges from THE TEACHER with regard to their children that they each handled very differently.

In Genesis 22, we learn that Abraham was willing to sacrifice his second son, Isaac, for God's sake. I believe we need to do the opposite of what Abraham wanted to do. The angel who stopped Abraham came from the same male God who sent Archangel Gabriel to Daniel, Mother Mary and Muhammad.

Abraham is tempted to put God before his beloved son. Abraham simply didn't know any better. He was the first to be given this life lesson. Straight parents who put God before their gay children don't know any better, either. To be an active member of the Abrahamic faiths means that you believe in one God, but you believe in yourself all the more.

Putting your spiritual goals for yourself before your children's will require using your conscience as your guide as well as using your Tutor as your guide. The combination of the two will strengthen your resolve and belief in A GOD greater than the male God you've known up until now. It will allow you to let your children advance with their own curriculum in the school of life.

My mother put me first, but she was an atheist, so that wasn't hard for her to do. My father put God before me. But he also put God before his other children. Only my sister agreed with him doing so. But the two of them were thieves who stole from the three of us.

There'll always be those who'll try to convince you that they know what their God wants you to do. These shysters will always pressure parents to sacrifice their children in some way. The more the Israelis and Americans despise war, the more murderers and thieves are motivated to create wars in the hopes that we won't oppose them.

War is a necessary lesson in life. Religious hypocrites have to be stopped by any means necessary.

Religious shysters will force you to choose between Leviticus 20 [murdering your gay children] or following their lead. Once you understand that GOD would never force you to do what their God commands you to do, you release yourself from the burden of guilt in having to use murder to accomplish your goals.

If we don't put ourselves before all Gods, murderers and thieves will use us and our children to steal money, power and security out from under us.

There's no reason in the world why the Republicans should oppose Obamacare if they didn't want to appease the billionaires. Universal healthcare is something all civilized societies offer their citizens. Convincing the poor, sick and disenfranchised that they don't want the healthcare the

Democrats have succeeded in creating is a deplorable outcome by shysters who are only interested in serving the 1%.

That said, only the Republicans would have bombed Teheran to stop the insanity in the Middle East. The Democrats didn't have the guts to do it. Now the U.S. is struggling to find unity from within.

Serving pharaohs rather than slaves by employing slavedrivers to convince the slaves to choose shackles over spiritual incentives is crippling our society. It's diabolical. Only atheists do such things. Those religious leaders who promote such tactics are atheists, wolves in sheep's clothing.

Giving up your homophobic urge to reject your gay child will awaken you like an earthquake in the middle of the night. Your **MIND** will rejoice in the light you turn on in your walk-in closet.

When I experience a quake in my **MIND**, it's no small occurrence. My thoughts undergo a shift that creates a movement that subtly, but profoundly, affects my feelings and beliefs. My head rubs up against my heart that, in my **SOUL**, I know leaves me looking at all the forces within me in a different light.

This is one way **GOD** influences my world from within. I think this is an elusive way by which humanity moves from the past into the present with new **HOPE** for the future.

Plenty of people in Gaza are crying bitter tears about the quakes and aftershocks of the war they've been through. Their losses have been horrific. But so long as they put anti-Zionism above their own wellbeing and the wellbeing of their children, their primary goal in life will remain the destruction of the State of Israel and the continuation of the homophobia they endorse. They're choosing hate over love. They're getting a lesson from God that they should have and could have avoided.

How can people who murder gay men and Jews in Allah's name hold any values worth supporting? How can they **HOPE** to claim that **GOD**, God or any god would admire them? Not even godlike men admire them.

Many of the Abrahamic institutions of faith today still support the laws of Leviticus that endorse the murdering of gay Jews by straight Jews. This is why the murdering of all Jews must be outlawed internationally. But only the United States would endorse such a law. The rest of the world, including Europe, would balk at the idea.

The sun moves from the eastern horizon over our head and down to the western horizon without any clicking sound made by a clock. But we all know that the sun doesn't move, even though we talk about the position of the sun in the sky as a measurement of time.

Science has changed our **MIND** with greater truths about the heavenly bodies, but religion can't change anyone's heart and **SOUL** about the effects of time over the course of our lifetime.

When the pressure between what we think rubs up against how we feel, micro-shifts occur in the foundation of our being about what we believe to be true. These tremors relieve some of the moral pressure in living a righteous life. But the big one can come at any moment.

What the Prophet is talking about in this sura are micro-shifts in our thinking. The only macro-shift in man's thinking since Muhammad wrote the Quran came in the last century when Harvey Milk told the gay community to come out of the closet. The previous macro-shift before Islam was the biography of Jesus written by His Jewish and indigenist biographers. And the big one before that came from Moses.

Life is moving spiritually forward and **UPWARD** whether you see progress, or not. Life is changing people whether you're aware of these changes, or not. If you don't care to look closely

and deeply for the movement forward and **UPWARD** happening in you over time, you won't see that, either.

There is no test that will prove the existence of God. There is no accountability for the changes; quakes; lightbulbs turning on; and the inner illumination - that wasn't in your **MIND** before. Either you're making an effort to keep up with reality as it changes, or you're not. Either you believe in **GOD** because of the evidence you perceive within you, or you don't.

Don't arm-wrestle anyone over names for God. A Rose [Elohim] is a Rose [Father] is a Rose [Allah]. [a variation on a quote by Gertrude Stein, a lesbian-Jew].

If you choose to ignore poetry, you'll become a victim of prosaic thinking. You'll go to funerals with only a frown on your face. You'll come to hate the dead for leaving you behind.

You can't blame Jews and Christians for not reading the Quran.

You can't blame Muslims for only taking the Quran to heart, but not **MINDFULLY**.

But you can and should blame yourself for not keeping up with the topic of spirituality in the modern age. What good is the Internet and all the technological advances of the modern age if you don't use the access to more information to **BETTER** yourself?

The Prophet Muhammad knew that Jesus had taken Torah to heart. Muhammad knew that he'd been given a mission to lead the world toward taking his words **SOULFULLY**.

Wisdom isn't enough. Love isn't enough. Without **SOULFUL** regard for yourself, you're a pawn in the game. The queens are trying to wake you up. We're not trying to turn you into male drones and female worker bees. The way to wake up is by using your nose. That requires poetry in [e]motion.

Time will tell. You may grow old. You may see changes in you then that indicate that your life is coming to an end. Either you'll be happy about what you've learned about yourself from the journey you were on, or you won't.

The Jews have been serving God much longer than the Christians and twice as long as the Muslims. Gay Jews are protected in Israel, even if we're not admired as much as we believe we should be. We know a thing or two about how God works from the inside out using His Messengers. If you decry that we're advocating for changes that contradict what you think, how you feel and what you believe to be true, that should spark a serious conversation, not a violent reaction.

We, Jews, have perfected argumentation. We don't murder our gay children even though God told us in Leviticus 18 to hate them and in Leviticus 20 to murder them. I may disagree with a small minority of Jews about their interpretation of this portion of our scripture, but I respect their right to be wrong because life is a school in which all people need time to learn to contradict their scripture in order to do the right thing.

Orthodox Jews are well aware that there have been many Jews who've embarrassed, shamed and humiliated them in the past. But many Jews have proved them right. That's not just the paradox of being a Jew. That's the paradox of being a member of any tribe. There will always be dissenters.

If you oppose gay or Orthodox Jews and tell me it's because your God has told you that we're evil and have to die, you're suffering from neuro-divergence caused by childhood traumas. You're spiritually autistic. You can't read your scripture deeply enough because your parents still stand between you and God. You don't smell the stench growing inside you. I believe **GOD** is trying to teach you to **APPRECIATE** the importance of poetry in living a rich life.

The situation in Israel today is much worse than in the U.S. Some Jews say that if the Orthodox Jews continue their rampage against democracy, the LGBTQIA community will be endangered. That might end gay marriage in the U.S., which would endanger it worldwide.

I can't prove to anyone that **GOD** won't let that happen. Everyone needs to fear what they fear to overcome what they fear. How many people have tried to tell those across the political aisle that they reek inside because they satisfy the needs of the 1% over the needs of the rest of us? You can't convince someone who shuts his eyes and ears and holds his own nose that what's coming out of his mouth is nothing more than bad breath.

Poetic earthquakes [Judaism], tidal waves [Christianity] and hurricanes [Islam] aren't going to convince the religious that there are powerful forces happening in the head, heart and SOUL of everyone. You can't convince them that what's going on around them is a clue to what's going on within us all.

And you certainly can't convince them that their Tutor is going to lead them the wrong way. They'll swear that their Tutor has never done so and never would. They refuse to look at history as His story. And they certainly aren't willing to entertain the idea that **H/HER** is much bigger than His.

I can't convince anyone that their nose does anything more than sniff the external world. Those who are living in an underwater fantasy about what lies above the waves are never going to surface. They aren't going to use their nose like sonar. Those who fly religiously in accordance with their prosaic leaders will never earn their wings.

Although, there are many people with bad eyes and ears, there are very few people who complain about poor smell. But I think that losing your ability to smell is a terribly harsh lesson from **GOD**. I think it may be a sign that you're losing your **MIND**.

## Chapter 100

### The Racers

#### The race for patience

If you're in a race with life, you're racing to get life over with. Life is a school. If you're racing to get through your studies in being you, you're not a scholar who enjoys learning about yourself. You're not an academia nut. You don't like having your Tutor constantly looking over your shoulder. You don't like your Tutor talking to **THE TEACHER** about your progress day-by-day. You don't want to have to learn about yourself as a participant in the celebration of a mystery that's larger than life.

You're a racer. Many racers are like erasers. They try to expunge the facts. They try to rub out those aspects of reality they don't like. Some even try to wipe out their enemies to rewrite history.

Everything racers do, they do in a hurry because they've got no patience to do anything more slowly than the speed at which they think. No one can convince them that they're thinking faster than the speed at which they feel and believe. They're hellbent on going as fast as they can.

The Earth is rotating at more than 1,000 miles an hour at the equator but less than 750 miles an hour at 45 degrees latitude. The Earth is revolving around the sun at more than 18 miles a second. The Earth is moving fast when measured in terms of how fast we think and move.

But the Earth isn't moving particularly quickly in terms of the speed of light or the speed of some other heavenly bodies. It's all relative. The conclusion that you're way ahead of the class or falling behind spiritually is relative.

The unconscious is like the dark. The subconscious is like a shadow. The conscious **MIND** is like light.

But the unconscious, like the Earth facing away from the sun at night, is only dark for the time being. The rotation of the Earth back toward the sun produces the dawn. The dawn is like the subconscious **MIND** that produces a pervasive but dim light.

The morning light is like the conscious **MIND** that entertains a new idea. By noon, that idea is bathed in self-awareness. And by the late afternoon, it's already a commonplace concept that's taken for granted and relegated to the past as something over and done with. It's an idea we've grown used to and have incorporated into our lifestyle.

Ideas that we accept as fully real aren't necessarily ideas we've examined. They could be terrible ideas. Just look at the Germans and Japanese. Even the Russians raced to communism without giving it enough of a thought. The early part of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century was filled with bad ideas.

Nevertheless, the conscience of man is always growing. People question what they think after they've been forced to rethink what they thought. Every generation thinks they don't need to think about what they think. They think they can act without self-reflection. They find a scapegoat to blame, instead. Such is the race through youth. Such is the life of those who refuse to grow up.

You can surely see that no one is racing to the finish line except the hellbent. No one is moving particularly fast at all. Nothing good ever seems to happen in a hurry.

Today's Germans are actually moving more slowly than most, having realized how much they've learned in the past two or three generations compared to other Europeans who have a lighter conscience. This leads the Germans to question how much more they still have to learn about scapegoating. This is why they're more cautious about expressing anti-Zionism than many other Europeans.

This slowing down of the spiritual process is called humility. The Germans are becoming a humble people because the Germans know that they weren't just humiliated by the Americans in World War Two. The Germans were humiliated by their God [Jesus]. This leads them to reflect on their thoughts today in contrast to the thoughts of their forefathers.

The Catholic Church was humiliated by their God [Jesus] when they were exposed for pedophilia in the priesthood. This led them to reflect on their feelings today in contrast to their feelings in the past.

Evangelical Christians are being exposed with humiliation by their God [Jesus] for their homophobia. This is leading them to reflect on their beliefs today in contrast to their beliefs in the past.

I believe Jesus is a great Tutor. But tough love for a Christian will always be a part of their God's love. There are many ways to learn about love. But this school isn't just a place where Christians are being schooled.

I see Christians who hate as bad students. But I don't blame Jesus for the bad grades of His students. I also see something similar as true for students of Adonai and Allah.

Your **MIND** may be turning quickly depending on where in your **MIND** you happen to be. If you can't use metaphor, symbols and signs poetically, only prosaically through rituals and rites, you're not going to advance as quickly in your study of you. This is why people discover later that they were wrong.

Muhammad couldn't have known this about the **MIND** in terms of the Earth's rotation or the speed of light. He could only talk about the "galloping speed of horses" [Sura 100:1] and the effect that that had on the hearts of his enemies.

The speed of horses isn't how we think about speed today. We analyze speed with the pinpoint accuracy of computers. We compare our inner speed to that of electrons.

Muslims who don't modernize the similes of the Quran to analyze life with the greater accuracy we have in today's world, will become less useful to the future of humanity. The same can be said of Jews who don't update the metaphors of Torah, and Christians who don't renew the symbolic messages in the red words from Jesus in the Bible.

No one needs to race to get anywhere. We're not in a competition with those of other faiths. We're all going at speeds that are natural for us. Using speed to try to manipulate others to get what you want is manipulative and futile. Slow down.

I speed up inside when I think about getting angry at others. I know that I should get sad at how they behave. But frustration cause me to get angry at others. Slowing myself down draws me down my rainbow from red [rage], through orange [anxiety], yellow [fear] and green [yearning] to blue [sorrow]. This is the band of color from which I need to take action. This is how I **TRULY** feel about me.

I couldn't see how fast I was thinking while I was stuck in my head. When I got out of my head, through my stiff [stubborn] neck and into my heart, I became annoyed with myself. I realized something was wrong with me for getting overwhelmed with anger at others for their imperfections. A little anger is good. A lot of anger is bad.

When I got out of my broken heart into my **SOUL**, I became despondent. After I promised myself to stop trying to kill myself over disgust with this world, I saw that I'd projected my negativity onto others. I'd become a master of depression and misery.

I still get despondent today. I now know that that's a reflection of how **SOULFUL** I've become. But I'd like to lower my suffering anyway.

Americans on the left [in their heart] are angry at the Orthodox Jews in Israel. Americans on the right [in their SOUL] are angry at the LGBTQIA community worldwide.

Muslims should be self-aware enough to see what's happening in the U.S. as a reflection of what's happening in the Middle East. We're all doing our best to operate ourselves as civilly as possible. But we all have scapegoats we blame for our problems. For some, it's the Israelis. For others it's the LGBTQIA community, black people, undocumented aliens, etc. Whenever there's confusion about who to scapegoat, never fear. Men always go back to their favorite scapegoat: women.

Adam didn't give Eve a break. No Adam ever will give Eve a break until he learns why God tested them with guilt before He tested them with love and then with LOYALTY.

Many can't see and agree on **THE BIG PICTURE** because they're moving at differing speeds. This is what produces earthquakes, floods and hurricanes inside of them. The more they learn about poetry in motion and emotion, the more of an expert they'll become on the topic of spiritual meteorological forecasting.

I sometimes think Jews, Christians and Muslims are the most prosaic people on the planet. I can only spell out reality as **GOD** has shown it to me to those who've earned a poetic license to learn about the value, not the meaning, of life. Poetic people are fascinated by mystery. We love the poetry in [e]motion.

Many religious people are terrified of the mystery of life. They fear God. They fear the unknown. They fear fear itself. They think like Adam and Eve when they heard God coming toward them in the Garden of Eden. They run and hide behind trees [people]. They feel guilty without knowing why. They know that the fig leaf [clothing] they've covered their genitals with reveals some of the truth about what they've done. They think they know enough, yet it's obviously not enough.

It's all an inside job. I'm not saying the Hindus, Buddhists and Taoists are perfect examples of what **GOD** is looking for, in light of the fact that they don't believe in one **GOD**. They're concealed with fig leaves, too. I refer to this topic as spiritual textile analysis. You are what you wear.

Those in the Far East are going in a mysterious direction that would be more useful for us to learn about if we weren't forcing everyone to abandon poetry for prose. If you don't want to believe gay Jews, gay Christians and gay Muslims, at least give some thought to the other gay people around the world who were created by **THE SAME GOD WHO** created us all. Maybe then you'd discover a little shaft of inner light that's peering down from **ABOVE** that you didn't see before. Such is a ray of **HOPE**.

I see a word as like a house. Each word in my vocabulary has many meanings, like rooms in a house. But I used to go into that house and only make myself comfortable in one or two rooms. Therefore, the views I got never changed.

I'm now taking you from one house to another in the literary city where I live to view my vocabulary from different rooms in each house. As you look out the windows of these rooms, I **HOPE** you'll see the neighborhoods in my hometown differently.

**GOD** uses language to teach us to think about the various meanings of **THEIR WORDS**. Capital letters and fonts are today's sub-topics of spiritual orthography. Artificial intelligence has a lot to learn about the meanings of words in terms of the meaning of being neighborly. Your mind can make that leap of faith. New metaphors, symbols and similes are being uploaded into our operating system daily.

Don't try to change the whole world. Think globally, act locally. But believe intrinsically naturally and innately. Change your view of home by learning to use old words in new ways.

The 100<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. By the racers panting.
2. Igniting sparks.
3. Raiding at dawn.
4. Raising clouds of dust.
5. Storming into the midst.
6. Indeed, the human being is ungrateful to his Lord [and **LADY**].
7. And he bears witness to that.
8. And he is fierce in his love of wealth.
9. Does he not know? When the contents of the graves are scattered around.
10. And the contents of the hearts are obtained.
11. Their Lord [and **LADY**], on that day, is fully informed of them.

## Chapter 101

### The Shocker

#### My spirit

Today, shock is associated with electricity, something Muhammad couldn't have known about in the scientific sense of the word. Today, shocks are spiritual awakenings that occur to those who are in touch with their Tutor who then learn something unexpected about themselves. Those who are never shocked in this way are only shocked by people and situations that are outside their control. I'm shocked by awakenings brought to me by my Tutor every day.

The greatest shock of my life would have been seeing the disaster I left behind when I died if I hadn't mended my ways. Just look at the way some people age. Just look at the leaders in the Middle East who've been toppled. Just look at what's happened to some of the people you've known for many years. Just look at the nightly news. It's shocking!

You can see that the baggage some people drag with them is only getting heavier, bulkier and harder for them to manage. You can see how the spiritual shocks of life affect us all.

We're like **GOD'S APPLIANCES**. We're all plugged into the same **SOCKET**. But the extension cords created by the various philosophies and religions are all we know about how **H/HER ENERGY** runs through us.

It doesn't have to be this way. No one has to die as though they've stuck a finger in a light socket. Death doesn't have to be a shock to our system. I imagine death could be as pleasant a sensation as a tingle. I think it all depends on how I choose to live.

The first time I attempted suicide I took 100 Bayer aspirins with vodka. It had a severe effect on my blood stream and hearing.

The second time I drove my car off a cliff. But I wasn't wearing a seatbelt. When the engine slammed the steering wheel into the driver's seat, I'd already been propelled into the back seat. I'd filled the car up with gas to create an explosion. But because there was no oxygen in the tank, there was no way to set the gas on fire. I only broke two ribs and got a cut under one eye.

The third time didn't include the shame of having anyone know what I did because I wasn't rushed to the hospital. Nobody ever found out that I picked a toadstool from my neighbor's lawn and fried it up with eggs. Of all the mushrooms in the world, I picked one that was delicious. I didn't even get a stomachache.

Facing death twice with embarrassment of what I'd tried to do to my body and shame of my weak character didn't make a whole lot of difference to me at the time. It was the third time that was the charm because that instilled humiliation of my relationship before God. I suddenly felt that I wasn't alone. I felt that God was watching me.

I see dreams as conversations with **GOD**. But see the same with nightmares. And think fantasies are interfaces with **GOD**, as well. If you choose to ignore your dreams, nightmares and fantasies as meaningless, they're meaningless. It's only when you care to use your God as a Tutor in this school that what comes up from your unconscious through your subconscious to consciousness at night become profoundly personal and meaningful as **GOD** instigated.

Most of my nightly "videos" induce anxiety [orange]. That seems to motivate me to add cars to my trains of thought, bringing me more conscious awareness of new and greater information arriving at my stations of belief that I can then address with more access to figurative

interpretations of reality. This is why I consider myself a master of metaphor. But I'm no slouch when it comes to symbols and similes.

Most people don't pursue their dreams; they pursue their fantasies and avoid their nightmares. Madison Avenue knows this and exploits us to make money off the influence of our penis or clitoris on our behaviors.

Hawaii has been sold to us as paradise on Earth. It's become so expensive to live in Hawaii that Hawaiians can't afford to buy a home on their own land. This is what exploiting fantasizing has done to our 50<sup>th</sup> state.

People don't question their nightmares for spiritual elucidation of their errors of judgment.

Businesses don't care about the consequences of selling fantasies.

And atheists don't see the good that comes from dreaming about contributing to **THE BIG PICTURE**.

They all conclude that nightmares, fantasies and dreams are figments of our imagination that serve no spiritual purpose.

My skeleton is the only skeleton in my closet [ארון: aron]. Your closet may not be a space that feels sexually constrained. Your nose knows what kind of space you're in and what's hampering you from coming out of it.

Just imagine what straight people could learn about themselves if they condescended to let gay men and trans people **PRAY** with them in their synagogues, churches, mosques and temples.

Just imagine what our knowledge of the closet [ארון: aron] metaphor could teach their children about the ark [ארון: aron], basket [ארון: aron], and tabernacle [ארון: aron] they're in that straight people haven't explored for personal edification.

Just imagine if everyone saw himself as a person [z] of comfort in a boat without a sail or a rudder; a baby [z] in a basket crying out for attention; and a believer [z] learning from their God who resides in a tabernacle within them to teach them how to serve **THE GOD** of us all.

If you've got plans for life after life, you'll need to raise your GPA. Just imagine how much more **THE TEACHER** would teach you if you stopped playing God and started studying your purpose with your God as your Tutor before our **GOD**.

Why do we fear snakes? Could it be that the reptile represents a voice within us? What would God say if you stopped crawling around on your belly with false humility and stopped punishing yourself for novel ideas that might add to the peace we're all seeking?

Stop projecting your problems with Him onto those who've been given a different path to **H/HER**. This is why misogyny is the most persistent and insidious of all forms of self-hatred.

Don't be surprised that the mystery of death is a shock for most people that they avoid like the plague. They live unconsciously in fear of God humiliating them after life, not just in the here and now.

Don't be surprised if Muslim terrorists continue to express their shock and dismay in having to be like the rest of us. Until they grow up and start studying with us, not much is going to change.

Spiritual high school dropouts live unconsciously in fear of their navel [z] shaming them. The last thing they want to admit is that their enemies were born of woman, same as them.

I'd even go so far as to say that spiritual high school dropouts live in fear of gay Jews embarrassing them. They retaliate against a world that refuses to indulge their self-manufactured nightmares.

Terrorists aren't ready to admit that the trauma of having come out of their mother's womb, down her birth canal and out into this terrifying new space is more than they can handle. They're infants crying out to go back where they came from.

Like Noah, they've learned about their ark, the first level of the closet metaphor. They're toilet trained. But like Moses, they're crying in their basket, the second level of the closet metaphor. They want their mother to hold them.

For them to conceive of a tabernacle within themselves, the third level of the closet metaphor, would take them a hundred or more years.

And to come out of the fourth level of the **CLOSET** metaphor to embrace their gender as **GOD** given would take a thousand years. Only the LGBTQIA community can reduce that time down to a single generation.

What does anyone deserve in the way of a heavenly **REWARD**?

I think you'd do better if you lived like the Prophet professed, by avoiding Hell while seeking Heaven. Your nose knows that getting from here to **THERE** is harder than it looks.

The 101<sup>st</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. The shocker.
2. What is the shocker?
3. What will explain to you what the shocker is?
4. The day when the people will be like scattered moths.
5. And the mountains will be like tufted wool.
6. As for he whose scales are heavy.
7. He will be in a pleasant life.
8. But as for he whose scales are light.
9. His home is the abyss.
10. Do you know what it is?
11. A raging fire [ice].

## Chapter 102

### Abundance

### Inner wealth

Do you really think that Heaven is filled with all the poor people who didn't get to enjoy the benefits of material wealth on Earth? Only the richest of the rich make it up to **GOD'S REALM**. You'd have to become a billionaire like me to get closer to **GOD** than you are now. Neither the impoverished nor the 1% have any idea what it means to be **RICH** inside. Some of them have money and are greedy for immaterial wealth. Some of them have immaterial wealth and are gluttonous for material wealth. When will they get it together?

Becoming **RICH** spiritually doesn't require wealth in money. You can't even pull it off if you have a fortune in **HONEY**. You can only earn my kind of affluence with a Ph.D. in the value of **LIFE** after life. This is the **TREASURE** that surpasses all others. **VIRTUES** are the assets that outshine all worldly good. **GOODNESS** produces dividends that increase your interest in the wellbeing of everyone.

But it's impossible to be **GOOD** in a world where everyone is too cynical of others and not suspicious enough of themselves. Some people hate a Jew as **RICH** as me. Some people hate a gay man who's as **RICH** me. What I hold inside is a **TREASURE** many straight, religious people can only dream about.

To become as **RICH** as me, you'd have to have a land of **GOD'S MILK** [love] **AND HONEY** [wisdom] within you, not just a symbol for it in the State of Israel. I've brought you the simile of an egg in addition to the symbols for milk from Jesus and the metaphor of honey from Moses.

Muslims in the Middle East are salivating for what we have here in the United States of America. They're longing for what their Jewish neighbors have recreated in Israel in less than 100 years that Islam hasn't been able to create in 1,400 years.

The United States is a land of **MILK** thanks to the Christians and **HONEY** thanks to the Jews. Everyone knows the pursuit of money is the externalization of the pursuit of **HONEY**. No one hoards **HONEY**. It's the **ROYAL JELLY** of a queen that's never been described to you before.

Now, with the **ROYAL JELLY** of the queens who can marry, the coming out process has been opened to Muslims around the world. We're all like eggs in shells. We're coming out with the inner **ABUNDANCE** the Prophet Muhammad could only allude to in this sura. You can't delve into the depth of any of the world's scriptures without the help of princes, princesses, kings and queens. The LGBTQIA community has what all of you want.

20<sup>th</sup> Century, European Christian Nazis coveted what the European Jews had amassed. The Nazis made lampshades out of their skin and soap out of their fat. They did medical experiments on their bodies – just to enjoy their fiendish delight in proving to their God [Jesus] that no Jew could ever stop them.

But **GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, saved Christianity from itself. **S/HE** made the U.S. the greatest place on Earth and taught Christians elsewhere a lesson. Today, the Catholic Church has its first American pope because Catholics recognize that the home of Christianity now lies in the New World. Rome can never again be Christ's spiritual home. For a Christian to go on Home, they have to change planes in San Francisco, the Jerusalem of the west. Dying Catholics can't trust themselves enough anymore, what with the sexual scandals of priests with altar boys and the previous collusion of millions of European Catholics with Nazis.

You know Israelis are never going to literally control the world. The only power they have is figurative. The number of Jews in the world is less than 16 million, 0.02% of the world population. Delhi, India has more Indians than the world has Jews.

32% of the world is Christian. 26% of the world is Muslim. If all the Christians and Muslims banded together, they'd make up 68% of the world's population [more than 5 billion people]. Yet their previous goals of trying to defeat the Jews still smells retched. When will they learn that God's words must be united into **GOD'S WORDS**, not divided?

Anti-Zionism is nothing more than a euphemism for antisemitism. Racism of black people, Hispanics and Asians has always been a back door into enslaving the Jews yet again. Homophobia is a way to round up straight and gay Jews alike. Misogyny is a way to crush Jewish men by repressing Jewish women.

Benjamin Franklin said it best, "If we don't hang together, we'll surely hang separately."

Stop hurting yourself by hurting gay Jews and Orthodox Jews. I'm speaking now to Israel. The problem doesn't lie with your Tutor [Adonai]. **THE TEACHER** doesn't want any of you to hurt one another. That's why **S/HE** created gay Jews and the platypus. I'm literally a mammal, but figuratively, I have a beak and lay eggs like a bird. The only thing I'm missing are wings.

My father was a rich man in Lithuania in the 1930's. Russians may have tried to collude with the Nazis to steal the wealth away from all the Jews, but my father felt like a wealthy man every day of his life. He felt born with a silver spoon in his mouth. You can take away the spoon, but you can't take away a feeling like that.

Sadly, my father could only use money to express his love of his inner wealth. He was transactional. He lavished his money on those who lavished their praises on him. But he didn't have a clue to the difference between money and **HONEY**. Just one letter separates those two words. But he couldn't exchange an "m" with an "h" to make sense of his inner world. How do you describe a font to a blind **MIND**? How do you dress up the raised dots arranged in a grid called a braille cell. The human **MIND** is made up of braille cells [not brain cells] that can be described using symbols in new ways.

My father was a chameleon who blended in to look like those around him. That's what made him an ethical catastrophe to his family and a moral catastrophe unto himself. I see many tiny tyrants in positions of petit power who remind me of him.

My mother was born poor. Her father was a tram driver in Munich. Her mother had a tobacconist shop. They were working class.

My mother married my father because she admired how wealthy he felt, even though he'd lost everything to the Nazis and the Russians. What she didn't realize was that he couldn't make money. His parents had made the money he was able to withdraw from Swiss bank accounts after the War. He could only exude confidence while spending his parents' money. His children's inheritance from their grandparents slipped through his fingers. He squandered everything on pipe dreams.

All the money my mother and her second husband made from the fabric store they owned never made my mother feel as rich as she yearned to feel. She spent her life in pursuit of prestige. She pursued the fantasy of being adored by her children. My sister stole her inheritance, and my mother watched as everything she dreamed of achieving from her daughter shriveled up like a raisin in the sun.

My father died monetarily comfortable. But he also died believing he was taking tremendous wealth and power with him. Sadly, he didn't have much in the way of good deeds or CHARITABLE acts to back up his claim of greatness.

My mother died monetarily poor. After sister stripped her of all her money, my sister humiliated her dream of being beloved.

I now look back on my parents as having been spiritually indigent. Neither of them could measure their inner WEALTH or saw any reason to do so. Neither of them was wise enough to see how they'd manipulated others to make themselves feel rich and powerful. My mother was proud she supported gays and black people. My father was proud he supported Orthodox Jews.

HONEY [wisdom] is thicker and sweeter than MILK [love]. Money, property and prestige only give you external power. MILK and HONEY give you internal POWER. Sadly, my parents never learned the difference between the two.

ABUNDANCE is a combination of health and wealth. ABUNDANCE is an understanding of HONEY verses money. ABUNDANCE is an understanding of MILK as the love of all living things, including love for gays as well as Orthodox Jews.

Jerusalem is busy making MILK [love].

Tel Aviv is busy making HONEY [wisdom].

Jesus died in Jerusalem, not Tel Aviv.

There was no Tel Aviv at that time, only the ancient port of Jaffa next door.

Jesus represents the heart of Israel.

The SOUL of Israel today is represented by each and every Jew.

Come to Haifa!

Discover what the Bahá'í faith is telling the Israelis about the universality of GOD'S PLAN.

Don't lay an egg like my parents did.

Make your way out of the EGG you're in.

What the media is reporting on in Israel is a civil war among the Jews brought by God to show the world what His milk and honey look like. Now you know why I recommend you visit Chashmonai or Sha'alvim. I've never been to either of these places. I'm just guessing that the mix of where milk meets honey lies approximately there. That's where every Jew needs to go within. This is where their burning bush, the fire in their breastplate [conscience], comes from.

Of course, I'm speaking figuratively about God's plan for every Jewish man. I'm trying to help them smell something true about the Jewish people that hasn't been discussed in this way before.

You can't just claim to be spiritually ABUNDANT. You have to perceive ABUNDANCE as a gift from THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD of us all that's growing out of the heart and SOUL of mankind and out of your own heart and SOUL personally.

If you want MILK and HONEY after life, you'd better be able to show how you've brought MILK and HONEY into this world. You'd better behave like a sheep and a bee.

If you were God judging your participation in life as like a student in a class and by the results of your daily tests, what do you think You would give you?

Israel is a struggle over ROYAL JELLY, not MILK or HONEY or EGGS. The outcome of that struggle will be marriage equality or the end of the Jewish state. It's just that simple a choice. An American President will come along and give Israel an offer they can't refuse: marriage equality or a search for support in Europe. That's when the Orthodox Jews will discover that there is a

**GOD** that Moses didn't refer to by name. That's when they'll believe that humiliation isn't just for the גוים [goyim: non-Jews].

The 102<sup>nd</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Abundance distracts you.
2. Until you visit the graveyards.
3. Indeed, you will know.
4. Certainly, you will know.
5. If you knew with knowledge of certainty.
6. You would see Hell.
7. Then you will see it with the eye of certainty.
8. Then, on that day, you will be questioned about **BLISS**.

## Chapter 103

### Time

#### Inner time to be with myself

The measurement of time is external. It's constructed upon the movement of the heavenly bodies. Even the speed of light is a measurement of distance over time. I've been told that time fluctuates as you move closer to the speed of light. This is an external expression of time that's beyond me. I can only talk about time figuratively. I only understand the meaning of time subjectively.

I feel old because my body reminds me that it can no longer do what it once could. My body is behaving just like I observed my parents' bodies did when they got old. That embarrasses me.

I'm old because my **MIND** can no longer remember all the details I once held in my head. Moving from the stacks of books in my inner library down to the files in my inner archive and back takes me much longer than it used to. So many things now get in my way inside me. There's a lot inside that I have to clean up and put away. I've begun to see the mess I've made in me. I refer to this topic as spiritual housekeeping. Clean up the mess inside you as you go along.

I'm old because my relationships with people and with myself have changed me. I now behave in new ways that speak to my pursuit of wisdom above all else. Loving others is easy so long as I don't get angry at them. Liking them isn't at all easy. There are many roads to roam [Rome].

Sometimes a knowing smile is all I have to give. I can see that people need more than I have to give them. I'm powerless over their curriculum. The best I can do is paint them a picture of **REALITY** and let them use it any way that works for them.

My relationship with my Tutor isn't like my relationship with my parents. I don't treat Him with the phony baloney respect my parents insisted on getting from me. I tell Him what I want, and I tell Him how I'm feeling, especially when I see vices my parents displayed in old age that I don't want to see in me.

Why should I have to wait. I'm already **GOOD**. I want to do **BETTER** before I'm so old and weak that it's too late to improve myself. I tell others to be patient, but I tell my Tutor that I've run out of patience. I want to see inner results in record time.

The spiritual changes I've been through have internalized my view of time. I now live for the quality time I spend with myself while in the company of others. I live for the relationship I've developed with God [my Tutor] and **GOD [THE TEACHER]**. I live for the development of my moral [internal] perspective on everything.

Life is a school, and I'm now able to answer questions that would have otherwise been on my final exam. I don't have to worry about offending **GOD** because I'm not worried about offending God. My Tutor was given to me to work with me on my impatience. I use my nose to determine if something I've said or done smells bad. So long as I'm impatient to learn more about myself, I'm not bending my nose out of shape on the inside.

I don't wish to be exonerated. I wish to change. I ask my Tutor questions all day long. I'm not afraid to ask. And I'm not afraid of answers. I have high **HOPES** that I'll always be ready for more self-improvements.

I refuse to broach the topic of Palestine without considering the wellbeing of gay Muslims. My gay, Muslim brothers need Israel as a lifeline that too many straight Jews, Christians and Muslims don't have a clue to. That's tunnel vision. Anyone who looks down that tunnel will see only a prescribed portion of **THE BIG PICTURE**.

My mother was in her 30's and my father was in his 40's when I was born in 1952. Their values were already old-fashioned by then. The sexual revolution of the 60's was my generation's way to make a statement about the world we inherited from people like my parents.

I loved my parents, but I never really liked them. Growing up has made it possible to like myself. I can't tell you how liking me has made it so much easier to treat others patiently. I don't have to like anyone other than me. But to like me, I have to like the way I treat everyone.

Today's generation has a more modern view of reality because they perceive reality with more hindsight, insight and foresight. They perceive life with more understanding of how guilt and love influence their actions.

My parents were motivated by angry, ignorant bullies. Trauma was the keystone of their arch. They never bothered to consider the value of going back to the trauma of their birth that brought tears to their eyes for the first time.

Once the world recognizes how well gays are treated in Israel contrasted with how poorly they're treated in Muslim countries, they'll question Muslim values and Orthodox Jewish values. Then, more religious Jews and Muslims may come to realize how unprepared they are for the modern age.

Morally and ethically, I'm growing by leaps and bounds. I used to be timid with others because I was afraid of being myself. Because of the traumas I had to deal with growing up, I felt terrorized from all sides.

Today I'm much more guilt-ridden, but far less afraid. I'm more concerned with my behavior and how to treat all people respectfully. This change in perspective has humbled me. That's why I speak to Democrats and Republicans candidly but respectfully.

You can't change anyone's **MIND** if you don't know how to change your own. Everyone needs an inner Iron Dome to protect them from the crazies. Nobody needs an inner Iron Dome to protect them from themselves.

I don't break Commandments. I live them by questioning them as they're presented to me by **THE TEACHER**. Adultery on my previous partner's part [the 7<sup>th</sup> Commandment] may have destroyed our partnership, but it taught me the importance of keeping my promises to me. And that was a much more valuable lesson in the long run.

My family denounced me for being too iconoclastic. Thank God, I don't have to answer to them anymore. I only have to answer to **GOD** and my God.

Avoiding the hell my siblings tried to put me through is how I came to love the words of the Prophet Muhammad.

Seeking heaven on Earth through self-CENTERING that led to self-intimacy is how I came to love the words of Jesus.

And uniting the words of those two men with the words of Moses is how I changed my **MIND** in my pursuit of **MINDFULNESS**. What happens after we die is the great **UNKNOWN**. But I'm not going to bet against women or gay men along the way.

In the Book of Numbers, Korach and his men threatened Moses, Aaron and Miriam. They insisted on taking the Children of Israel back to Egypt when they were only in their second year of their 40-year journey. That was the only time in Torah that Moses predicted what would happen in the future. God shook the ground. It parted and swallowed the lawbreakers up.

קִרְחָה [Korach] means "ice." All those who promote hatred as a means of achieving success will try to take you back to where you've been, not where you want to go. They can and often do

succeed. I can't tell you how many times in my life I felt like I'd returned to my inner Egypt instead of succeeding in going forward and **UPWARD** to my Israel. The journey of my life was slow to start and circuitous thereafter.

The verb for immigrating to Israel is לעלות [la-a lot]. It means "to rise." Moving to Israel means you're going up in Hebrew. Leaving Israel in Hebrew לרדת [laredet] means you're descending from Israel. If Palestinians want a part of Israel, they're going to have to learn the difference between up and down, or they'll continue to smash into a spiritual wall that will only make them wail even louder to the world.

The courage I now have is something I didn't see much of in my parents and siblings. I saw mostly their bravado. My father loved himself. My mother loved her children. My father thought he was all important. My mother thought her children were all important. My father thought the Orthodox Jews were vital to Israel. My mother thought the gays were vital to the world.

My siblings weren't open to broaching the topic. They were consumed with the American dream: making money. I'm consumed with my own dream: making **ROYAL JELLY**.

I melded all that life had taught me by myself in my conscience using the power I discovered in the seven forces within me. That power revealed paradoxes between the outer world and my inner **WORLD**. That then created conundrums within me, which led to enigmas about my relationship to **GOD** that I had to go deeper into my inner **WORLD** to solve.

Neither of my parents died in a way I admired. They died pathetically. Their deaths were lessons to me on how not to die. When I die, I **HOPE** to leave a legacy of life behind that alludes to the possibility of an amazing **LIFE** after life. I don't plan to die a victim or a martyr. I plan to die a hero in my eyes.

This is something I can only achieve within. What I'm literally doing every day out in the world is the most I can do with the little I'm given to work on. But when I look back on each day, I have to say that I'm satisfied with my efforts to grow. I put whatever I can into developing myself each day.

When I was young, time was objective. My sense of time today has since become subjective. Even once I retired, I couldn't immediately achieve the subjectivity of time that I have now.

The time I now spend each day recording the changes I'm going through is like keeping a diary. But it's not a diary of what's happening around me. It's a memoir of what's happening within me.

I **HOPE** that everyone from Mormons to Muslims will come to love the Quran the way I do as a way of facing a portion of our final exam in the school of life at every moment of every day. Becoming **SOULFUL** has made my life **MAGICAL**. Now I can say that my nose knows how to make **MAGIC** [heal me].

When Israel achieves marriage equality, I'll be more impressed with the wisdom of the Jews. If we can't put the needs of our gay children before God, we're just recreating the binding of Isaac that ruined Abraham's reputation with his progeny.

Imagine ישמעאל [Ishma-El: man of God] as straight and יצחק [Isaac: laughter] as gay. How would you feel about laughter if every straight man ridiculed you? There are good reasons why gay men become thick-skinned. There are good reasons why we find solace in each other's arms that we can't find elsewhere.

I'm not an angel disguised or disclosed. I can't stop anyone from sacrificing their sons [and daughters] to God as Abraham did. We all have to stop ourselves from binding children psychologically using the chains of self-hate. If Abraham had wanted to give God a much more

personal sacrifice, he should have committed suicide, not attempted filicide [the murder of his child].

What Abraham modeled is shameful. What the Abrahamic faiths [Judaism, Christianity and Islam] still don't agree on is the definition of murder. Murders occur between human beings. Killings occur between animals.

Today's Ishmaels want what Isaac has, and Isaac is trying to explain to the world why Ishmael can't have it. If the two of them could agree on how their father traumatized both of them, they'd come to a civil arrangement. This is what Hagar [Ishmael's mother] and Sarah [Isaac's mother] would want for their sons today.

Thankfully, we live in a more modern age than Abraham. People have replaced angels. Let's not arm wrestle over the existence of angels and jinn. As a rule, people use those religious concepts to manipulate, control and oppress one another.

Israelis in Tel Aviv know that Christian love and Islamic SOULFULNESS won't save them from the evil inclinations of the homophobic Orthodox Jews in Jerusalem who insist on taking Torah literally rather than literarily. Gay Orthodox Jews in Jerusalem know that **GOD'S LOVE AND LOYALTY** to them will save us all from our evil inclinations when they come out of the closet.

All modern Jews know they've been given a mission by **THE GOD** of us all. To follow the instructions professed by antisemitic Christians and anti-Zionistic Muslims who, like homophobic Jews, are ignorant of their birthright, is a deathtrap.

I know the value of my **ROYAL JELLY**. Maybe someday the world will see greater value in what I've achieved between my two ears with my nose. There is no straight man in the world who can make **ROYAL JELLY**. Yet there isn't a woman in the world who doesn't produce **ROYAL JELLY**.

Surely **GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, knows when the right time will come for **BETTER** ideas to succeed. All my books should have been best sellers. The problem isn't in my writing. The problem lies in the literary marketplace. People are being dummied down.

Because my heart was broken by family, partners and the rough-and-tumble of this world, I'm wiser, more loving and SOULFUL than when I began.

Thank **GOD**, I don't need more money. I can continue to write without worrying about how to turn spiritual **GOLD** into gelt. I don't need fame or fortune. I don't need a big win. My generosity of spirit lies in everything I say and do. The more I face my fear of dying the way my parents died, the more I feel encouraged to seek a beautiful **END** to my journey.

I never thought I'd become a flag waver. But I do wave the red, white and blue because I now see that I'm so incredibly like my fellow Americans. I'm **PROUD**. I'm independent. And I'm rebellious [dafka] by nature. I don't want to cry bitter tears over anything. Birth is behind me. I look forward with celebration to come-what-may.

I plan to die able to say that I changed my world. I know **GOD** knows that **S/HE** needed me like **S/HE** needed Moses. I know that a few people are better off because I was here, my anger issues caused by my impatience notwithstanding.

The 103<sup>rd</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. By the passage of time.
2. Surely man is in great loss.
3. Except for those who have believed and done righteous deeds and advised each other to **TRUTH** and advised each other to pursue patience and perseverance.

**Chapter 104**  
**The Backbiter**  
Attacking my own reputation

I can never be an expert on my back because I can't see it. Even with several mirrors, looking at my back is a struggle. Everyone else can look at my back without any effort at all. I envied that about them.

Knowing my faults also isn't easy. But just leaving it to others to criticize me makes me feel too vulnerable. I can't trust that people will be honest with me without being cruel. So, I had to find a way to look at my back to get a realistic sense of what it looks like, so I could accept criticism to a point.

I've since discovered that criticism is the role of a Tutor [tutor] in the school of life. Learning to trust your Tutor [tutor] to tell you what you need to know about yourself that you can't see is vital. Moses used Adonai to guide him in guiding others. Jesus was His own Tutor. And Muhammad used Gabriel to guide others. It's a pity Muhammad didn't use Gabriel to guide himself.

None of these three men could see their own back any easier than we can see ours. I thought I could trust my mother to guide me until I'd developed so much experience in life that I saw that she didn't have the knowledge I needed to guide me in the modern age.

My disappointment in my mother was so great then that it led me to believe that no woman could guide me. This was a big mistake. The one area of expertise that women excel in are matters of the heart. I didn't know I couldn't feel some feelings for others because I hadn't developed those feelings for me.

When it comes to backbiting, we all care what people say about us behind our back. They aren't paying our bills, but their opinions are important because negative opinions bring up negative feelings. Gossip is so powerful because it's always expressed behind our back about our back, something we can't see.

To see what others saw about me even better than they saw it required a relationship with my Tutor to guide me. I needed Him to tell me about what my back looks like. I can trust His view of me much more than I can trust others.

The more faith I have in **GOD** and the Tutor that **S/HE** gave me, the more secure I become in seeing the side of me I can't literally see.

I don't feel as guilt-ridden as I used to because I seek to understand my errors of judgment using my Tutor rather than people as my guide. I don't hide from my character defects anymore because I'm willing to share my weaknesses with Him, even if I'm not willing to share my weaknesses with them.

Actually, I'm far more willing to describe my character defects to others now that I'm not depending on them to tell me what to do about it. My reliance on my Tutor has relieved me of my reliance on others to describe to me what my back looks like.

People can hate me for whatever reason they like, but I refuse to do so. They only motivate me to do **BETTER** by maturing my own way. But this inner sense of approval and advancement is being measured in ways that no one else can see.

I don't mind describing my back to anyone. I don't want anyone to think I'm incapable of seeing my back. I am and do.

When I was ten years old, my father brought my sister and me to New York for the summer. He had to work, but he sent us to a day camp out in the country. There I fell in love with the horses and spent as much of my time as I could working in the stable.

I loved leading the ponies around the corral with the younger kids on their back. I loved anything to do with equestrian life. But one hot day, the pony I was leading came up from behind and bit me in the back. I was shocked, terrified of what it might do to me next, and bitterly disappointed in its equine nature. Until then, I'd thought all horses loved me as much as I loved them.

My worldview shifted that day. And the tetanus shot I needed only reinforced the feeling that there are things happening behind my back that I must learn to control.

But over my lifetime, I've come to see that there are a lot of backbiters in this world. They're ponies that behave like jackasses. They're people who think they have the right to bite you in the back.

I disagree.

But I couldn't disagree vociferously until I could see that I'd become the greatest backbiter of me in my life. I became like that irritable and irascible pony that I'd led by the nose that chose to let me know that I was the cause of all its troubles that day. That pony wasn't a jackass. It wasn't as stubborn as a mule. It was just a pony that was upset for some reason that it couldn't describe, and it decided to make me pay for its discomfort.

I don't take backbiting so seriously anymore. There are those who bite me in the back for being a Zionist Jew. There are those who bite me in the back for being a gay Jew. They've taught me to face backbiters.

I blame Dr. Jekyll [the man within me], not Mrs. Hyde [the woman within me], for what I've done to me. I've had many lessons from **THE TEACHER** that have taken me a lifetime to unpack. I'm a doctor of the SOUL because of what my navel [z] has taught me about healing myself. My Dr. Jekyll is now indebted to my Dr. Hyde. They're both doctors in my eyes.

Buddhism didn't thwart my 88-year-old friend Jonathan from facing his desire to know **GOD**. He faced **GOD** to the degree he could, given the day and age in which he lived and the cultural lessons being given at the time.

Buddhism rejects gods. And I approve of that. The Gods of the Abrahamic faiths aren't one God. They're numerous names for a God they can only agree is male. I disagree with the Abrahamic faiths who hypocritically claim they believe in one God.

The God within me is male because I've been raised with that understanding of God. But He isn't a homophobe even though the Gods of the Abrahamic faiths are all males and homophobes. If they weren't homophobes the Abrahamic faiths would all unify their messages.

Jonathan spent his life stuck like a drop of water in thin air descending back into the ocean. There was nothing personal he could glean about his imminent demise. He was just a gay Jew who'd only studied the Dhammapada. One road to Rome is not enough. There are many roads with good reason.

Who wants to be compared to a drop of water? Anyone who's discovered that their heart is an ocean of emotions would never demean himself by comparing himself to only a single drop of water.

Jonathan indulged himself all his life by hating his mother for having squeezed him out of her man cave [womb] into the urban jungle. He never bothered to look for a reason to apologize to her

for his arrogant attitude, despite how she treated him. He focused on her grades. He never achieved the humility to look at his own.

He pretended to be her teacher. He had a Ph.D. in English, but he never learned how to say anything his mother might find valuable. He refused to live like a student in a school. You don't have to be a pope to pontificate.

I tried to help Jonathan arrange his affairs when he got sick in old age. But then he accused me of forcing him into an institution so I could steal his money. He accused me of defrauding him like my sister concluded I'd done to her to make me hate myself. Both good books were brought to me to discover what self-ignorance does to one's SOUL.

This has become a pattern I now see in all those who hate their mother for having rejected them with birth. They're still crying over having been forced into this world. Perhaps they're waiting for permission to be. Well, it isn't going to come from me. I could only give myself permission to **BE**.

I avoid hating the ignorant because that would lead to me hating myself. I gave up self-hate when I gave up attempting suicide. When I hit my bottom, I discovered the difference between up and down. I refuse to go any further down than I was then.

You can deny your desires during your youth, and call it discipline. You can even call it self-sacrifice. But when you get old, you can't deny your desire to live **FOREVER**. You can't write off the importance of life with a promise of being reborn after life, only to go through all this trauma again and again.

I think **REINCARNATION** is a nightmare created by **GOD** so we learn to use our time more preciously than we did in our past. Once I knew that there's only **ONE GOD**, I knew that I'd only get one life. If I don't turn my life into a masterpiece, I'm not becoming the sculptor I always wanted to be. I'm not carving myself like marble day-by-day.

**GOD** gave each of us a part of **H/HERSELF** when we were conceived. This is our inner God [the fire in our breastplate]. All the details of our life [our parents, language, culture, nationality, race and religion] are a part of our gender and sexuality.

If you try to end a pregnancy or try to kill yourself, you'll be in Dutch with your Tutor. Gay men learned from the AIDS epidemic not to kill one another with sex. I learned that attempting suicide was a terrible way to turn myself into a perpetrator and victim. The gays and Jews in the concentration camps who committed suicide had their reasons.

Now straight people have to learn how to sanctify life by not creating unwanted life. Feticide [the murder of a fetus] is just as big a sin as filicide [the murder of one's own child].

Abraham's error of judgment in trying to sacrifice Isaac has led us to today's questions about what kinds of murders we're going to allow. God granted straight Jews the right to murder gay Jews in Leviticus 20. I declare that the 6<sup>th</sup> Commandment prohibits murdering me. Anyone who'd attempt to kill me is an animal hunting what he believes to be another animal. He's not a human being.

Learning isn't easy for any of us. Just because you find yourself surrounded by bad students is no reason to punish yourself. **THE TEACHER** moves your seat closer to the front of the room as your grades improve.

If you believe in God, you need to keep going to believe in **GOD**. Without **THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all, you'll continue to torment the LGBTQIA community. You're an atheist if you use your God against our **GOD**. You're spiritually insane.

If you chose not to develop a relationship with your Tutor, you may be chagrined to discover later in life that there are no other relationships to be had beyond the relationships you've already

created with people, pets, places and things. Your boredom with the external world may be a clue that it's time to look elsewhere to achieve greater intimacy.

I believe **THE TEACHER** only comes to us once. I believe that encounter arrives like a conversation between our Tutor and **THE TEACHER** in our presence. Their conversation is the handoff from one God to **THE OTHER**. That's what we call "death." Forcing God and **GOD** to end a life is an arrogant act that **THEY** won't tolerate. I suffered plenty for attempting to do so three times.

I was the backbiter who bit myself in the back each time I hated those who despised me. I'd become so conditioned to being hated by the anti-Zionists on the left and the homophobes on the right that I tried to appease everyone without questioning my motives. Now, my motives are wisdom, self-love and **LOYALTY** to myself with my God as my Witness and our **GOD** as His **WITNESS**.

I've given up demonizing [ice]. I'm not so naïve as to think I have no enemies. But I'm not suicidal anymore, either. I'm cautious about trusting everyone. This probably makes me more like an Israeli than an American. This world makes you who you need to be to face what you need to face to make your life of value to **GOD**.

I'm an eschatologist. I believe in the final history of **HIS STORY**. I believe in the unfolding events in this world for the sake of teaching humans **BEING** the meaning of humanity. I believe in the **DESTINY** of each individual, not the collective destiny of any faith.

The First Coming of the Messiah for the Jews and the Second Coming of Jesus for the Christians were overshadowed by the coming of the Prophet Muhammad, who came and went a long time ago. And where we are now can only be explained with **A GOD WHO** reveals more of **H/HERSELF** as time goes by.

My man cave was my mother's womb. And it became a lady lair for my sister who was born by caesarian two years after me. My sister's navel says nothing about mine. Her relationship to our mother was separate from mine.

Some Christians love you if you're Christian. They tolerate you if you're Jewish. They dislike you if you're gay, and they hate you if you're Muslim. That's not what Jesus would have taught if there'd been Muslims in His day. But there were only Jews and indigenists then.

Some Muslims love you if you're Muslim. They tolerate you if you're Christian. And they hate you if your gay or Jewish. That's not what the Prophet Muhammad taught in his day. He claimed that his association with Moses and Jesus was perfected through his ascent to Heaven via Jerusalem. It's time for the rest of us to perfect those associations down here on Earth.

Jews, Christians and Muslims who hate each other all hate gay men more. It falls to rabbis, patriarchs, priests, pastors, parsons, ministers, imams and clerics to forbid their followers from hating the **LGBTQIA** community. Then, for the sake of everyone on Earth, we'll help women make world peace. Straight men just can't do it without our help. I think they've proved that beyond a shadow of a doubt.

The 104<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Woe to every slanderer backbiter.
2. Who gathers wealth and counts it over.
3. Thinking that his wealth has made him immortal.
4. By no means. He will be thrown into the crushing punishment [ice].
5. And what will make you realize what the crushing punishment is?
6. God's kindled [strange] fire [ice].

7. That laps to the hearts.
8. It closes in on them.
9. In extended columns [icicles].

## Chapter 105

### The Elephant

#### My nose knows

Ganesha is the elephant-head god in Hinduism. He's known as the remover of obstacles and the god of new beginnings, wisdom, and luck. With his big ears and long nose, I think he resembles an old Jew. I refer to this topic as spiritual mirroring. Look at yourself carefully.

Ganesha is mentioned in Hindu texts from as early as the 1<sup>st</sup> Century BCE, but he became more prominent as an independent deity during the Gupta period, around the 4<sup>th</sup> to 6<sup>th</sup> Century CE. [Wikipedia]

The Prophet Muhammad [570–632 CE] couldn't have known about Ganesha because the Muslim conquest of India occurred between the 13<sup>th</sup> and 18<sup>th</sup> Centuries. So, in my opinion, the semitic nose of the indigenist Arabs before the creation of Islam couldn't have been what was portrayed by the ancient, Indian Hindus.

Maybe the resemblance of Ganesha to European depictions of Jews is coincidental. Maybe what the early Hindus were saying is simply that the nose knows.

Those who know the most about smells are those with a highly developed sense of intuition. People who read tea leaves, palms and the relationships of the heavenly bodies in the night sky as a means of orientation and prediction are using their nose, not their eyes or ears, to guide them. But if they knew more about the seven world faiths, they could use their inner forces with greater accuracy.

Women are known for their intuition.

Long before written history, women were revered because they brought life into the world.

Men had no idea how they did it.

Anthropologists found the bones of our indigenist foremothers bedecked with symbols of worship.

A problem later arose for every Adam when the serpent in his tree began to contrast itself to Eve and every other woman. Self-knowledge revealed the importance of semen to childbirth. That's when men fell in love with the power of their self-made fruit juice. Tasting it was their infantile way of trying to figure out the power they produced in their testicles that created life. Men have expanded their curiosity over that to how they have the ability to do many other things.

This is what the Creation Story is alluding to. God called those fruits "forbidden" to create guilt. God developed guilt in man so that he'd develop a conscience which could question his behavior and the expansive power he has over life, and his lack of power over death.

Primitive men around the world began to put women down as traitors when men associated their semen with life. They erroneously concluded that males were more important than females in the creation of life.

Even some ancient men used their nose to intuit that women were equal, not inferior, to them. But most men then didn't want to share their power with women. They coveted the elixir of life [semen] in order to feel superior to women. They thought that the giving of their semen was the greatest gift in the whole world, in part, because it physically felt so good for men to do so. They used their physical strength to make sure that no woman would get in their way of getting what they wanted.

Men wanted to believe that God, the Gardener, had only given His seeds to them. They wanted to believe the Jews, but they didn't always like where the Jews were taking them with their metaphors.

If you haven't discovered the mystery of using your nose as a means of inner orientation, you don't know enough about the mystery **GOD** uses to envelop this world. If you don't know our **TEACHER WHO** is both male and female, you couldn't possibly know enough about your Tutor who's only male.

Don't just use your genitals to guide you. The wiser, more loving and **LOYAL** you are to yourself, the happier you'll be with your wants and desires in life if you choose learning above all else. Your dreams can come true if you work hard enough for them.

I promote spirituality, not pseudo-science. I promote the production of **GOLD** from within, not alchemy. Your mother is the key to **APPRECIATING** the spiritual side [z] of yourself.

The elephant in every room that blind men are trying to touch is their mother. Every man has a different impression of what his mother looks like. We're all so close to our mother that there are aspects of her nature that we can't see. If you use your head to contemplate your navel, you'll discover more of your unique relationship to the woman you came out of. That will expand your consciousness by **APPRECIATING THE GOD WHO** created you in her, rather than any other woman on the planet.

The elephant may be the largest land animal on Earth, but when it comes to the animal with the biggest ego, that's man. Most men's ego is so big that they can't see that they're as small as an elephant in comparison to the size of **GOD**.

Most women realize they came out of their mother. Most men find that hard to believe.

The elephant has been poached for its ivory.

You poached your mother to snatch the **MILK** out of her breasts.

Later you poached the **HONEY** that came out of her mouth.

Carving ivory doesn't glorify your mother's **MILK** [love] or **HONEY** [wisdom].

It cheapens it.

Turning rhino horn into powder for sexual prowess doesn't improve your sex life.

It cheapens the purpose of heterosexuality.

I'm like a tree with a trunk.

I'm like an elephant with a trunk.

My nose knows that my nose is like a trunk.

The 105<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Have you not considered how your Lord [and **LADY**] dealt with the people of the elephant?
2. Did He [and **S/HE**] not make their plan go wrong?
3. He [and **S/HE**] sent against them swarms of birds [Muslims].
4. Throwing at them rocks of baked clay.
5. Leaving them like chewed-up [fig] leaves.

## Chapter 106

### Quraysh

### Tribalism

“Quraysh” is the name of the tribe Muhammad came from. Regardless of your tribe, you will be leaving your earthly domicile. Whether you’ll be going elsewhere is up for question.

The modern world has been split in twos.

We have two gender tribes: men and women;

Two sexual tribes: straight and gay;

Two Islamic tribes: Sunnis and Shiites;

Two Christian tribes: Eastern Orthodox Christianity on one side of the political spectrum, and Catholicism and Protestantism on the other;

And two Jewish tribes: Jerusalem [MILK] and Tel Aviv [HONEY].

The two tribes in the United States, Republicans [MILK] and Democrats [HONEY], mirror all the other two tribes in the world.

Jerusalem [right] is motivated by anger [red]. Tel Aviv [left] is motivated by sorrow [blue]. It’s an unspoken rule that those on the left are forbidden from getting angry at themselves, and those on the right are forbidden from getting angry at their God. It’s an unwritten rule in this country that we don’t make the left and right look in the mirror to face the feeling [color] they most dread to look at.

Although atheists claim that the existence of the modern State of Israel is at the root of all the problems of religion, we know that’s false because Christians fought Jews long after the Romans deported all the Jews from ancient Israel [1<sup>st</sup> Century CE]. Islam fought Jews long after ancient Israel had been destroyed and overrun by indigenists [7<sup>th</sup> Century CE]. And Christians and Muslims have been fighting each other over Israel while blaming the Jews for as long as they’ve both been in existence.

So, either the issue of tribalism must have been created by **GOD** to teach men about themselves or there is no **GOD**, and men are just too animalistic to control their wants and desires [penises].

I’m willing to speak out against the Synagogue, Church and Mosque because the LGBTQIA community is doing nothing to hurt any of them. And yet all three of them are determined to demonize us.

If a man wishes to consider the possibility of **LIFE** after life, I think he should consider tribalism a tunnel everyone gets stuck in. Tunnel vision is a fact of life until you’ve made your way out of that tunnel that mirrors the tunnel you came out of in your mother.

Do you really think you’ll get closer to your God by hating gay Jews?

That’s illogical.

Do you really feel your God only created your tribe for all the right reasons?

That’s irrational.

Do you really believe your God only created you for **LIFE EVERLASTING**?

That’s unreasonable.

The effect of **THE TRUTH** on your head, heart and **SOUL** for hating will be undeniable.

All tribes were chosen by **GOD**.

All forbidden fruit must be eaten personally, not collectively.

All strange fire [ice] must be decoded to achieve a conscience that burns with fire, not ice.

Gay Jews must be cherished and protected as a sub-tribe of Judaism if Jews **HOPE** to contribute to peace on Earth and **LIFE** after life.

Gay Christians and gay Muslims are a part of our tribe thanks to Harvey Milk who led us in coming out of our four closets. The future of the LGBTQIA community is tied to the future of Israel. **GOD** gave more of **THEIR** truth to that gay Jew than to any other Jew since Jesus.

Without every gay person becoming a purveyor of Harvey Milk and **HONEY**, there's no **HOPE** for Israel.

The Orthodox Jews must change their **MIND**.

The 106<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. For the security of Quraish.
2. Their security during winter and summer journeys.
3. Let them worship the Lord [and **LADY**] of this house.
4. Who has fed them against hunger [with **EGGS**], and has secured them against fear [with **HOPE**].

**Chapter 107**  
**ASSISTANCE**  
Opening windows

**GOD** assists man to the extent that man deserves **H/HER ASSISTANCE**. Men get angry with one another over their external losses, but money, property and prestige are the tail wagging the dog. If you deny that your mother was a gift from **GOD**, you're denying the mission you've been given.

**GOD'S ASSISTANCE** often seems to be withheld from men. They can't understand why **S/HE** wouldn't give them what they ask for. They can't understand why anger lies in the red range of the rainbow, the color closest to Heaven. They don't want to come down the rainbow to perceive all the feelings that make up **HOPE**. And they certainly don't want to hear about ecstasy as described by a gay Jew.

"Sorry [blue] Seems To Be the Hardest Word" [song by Elton John and Bernie Taupin, 1965] Why would **GOD** have given a gay Christian and a gay Jew such a profound access to the truth 20 years after the end of World War Two? And why didn't anyone see the genius in **GOD** having done so then?

The gay community tries not to provoke the straight community. We can see how unhappy some straights are with themselves and how they create enemies through insistence of their perceived superiority from the dogmas of their faith.

Women don't wish to provoke men. They can see the ego issues of men and women try to avoid confrontations with them.

Black people don't wish to provoke white people. They've achieved the right to pursue freedom, liberty and emancipation as guaranteed to them in the Constitution. They don't want to create a second Civil War to secure those rights.

Jews don't wish to provoke Muslims. God gave us Israel. We don't wish to fight over God's decision. We'd prefer to move forward even if that means creating a Palestinian state where Muslims could create a state that outshines all Muslim states in virtues and hope for peace on Earth.

Without **GOD'S ASSISTANCE** we can be **CHARITABLE** to those who need assistance. But our assistance is a mirror of **GOD'S ASSISTANCE**. It's harder to help others than it looks, especially with so many who are only looking out for their own material interests. If your political party can't explain how their position reflects **GOD'S INTENTIONS**, change parties.

The bottom line is always money because money is the least valuable of all rewards. If you've bought into money as equal to **HONEY**, you're a fool. You've been trying to improve your scores rather than your grades.

The problem of being dafka [defiant] lies in man's nature. The problems of antisemitism, anti-Zionism, racism, xenophobia, homophobia, misogyny and misandry are universal. But now we have to add anti-Islamic prejudice to the list. Muslims who hate gay men and Jews are really misandrists. They should hate their father [y] for leading them astray. **THE TEACHER** works slowly through each of us individually.

The glacier growing in Gaza must be melted. Gaza isn't a part of Israel. Therefore, it must never be a part of a Palestinian state. I like the idea of turning it into another Las Vegas. What better place on Earth to promote gambling. It was run by Muslim thugs. Cleaning Gaza of Islamic thugs, like we did to Las Vegas of Mafia thugs, is something we know how to do.

Gaza looks like Israel's penis. Let's assume it can model for the Muslim world how beguiling that part of the male anatomy can be.

Since October 7<sup>th</sup>, the attitude of gratitude to God has declined here and abroad. The anger and frustration with life on Earth has risen. **GOD'S ASSISTANCE** is needed. But **S/HE** only assists us to the degree that we deserve **H/HER ASSISTANCE**. Needless to say, if women and gay men were in charge of this world, outcomes would look very different.

Gay men and women are trying to love the world with food security, healthcare, education and opportunities to work, as well as through personal improvement. Straight men are known for using capitalism to drive the market with money. We're motivated to cleaning up the planet.

Straight men are tearing the world apart with tribalism. So long as gay men are expelled from the tribes of the religious, the concept of monotheism will hinge on who hates other Tutors more. Whether religious extremists believe in Adonai, Jesus or Allah, they condemn women as separate [inferior] and gay men as perverters [outlaws] of God's laws. The world will have to pay whatever price **GOD** exacts on us all to learn to change our **MIND**.

**GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, created gays and women to show those who believe in **THEM** ardently how to do so peacefully. Sadly, the hyper-religious aren't interested in how admirably we live our lives compared to them. They remain in the red [rageful] range of the rainbow.

I **PRAY** for **ASSISTANCE**. But I **PRAY** for **ASSISTANCE** in treating myself wisely, lovingly and **LOYALLY** first and foremost. That's how I came away with a nose that knows. Why would I **PRAY** for others? Let them **PRAY** for themselves. It's so easy. You just start with "Oh my God!" And then you ask Him to ask **H/HER** what you need to do next.

After I came out of my closet and looked around, I went back in. To the extent that I've come to understand that my body is like an ark [אָרוֹן: aron] I've come to **APPRECIATE** the voices within me as angelic or animalistic.

To the extent that I've come to see my heart as my basket [אָרוֹן: aron], I've come to see myself as a baby, like Moses, going through traumas because I so often feel alone and abandoned.

To the extent that I've come to see my conscience as my tabernacle [אָרוֹן: aron], I've come to see myself as like everyone on a journey to **A PROMISED LAND**. My heart and **SOUL** burn with the illumination and heat from the fire in my breastplate. But promises can be broken. It's all a question of how we behave.

And to the extent that I've come to see myself as in a closet [אָרוֹן: aron], I've come to see myself as a spirit locked in a small space [body] that was given to me by **GOD** to discover who I am and what I'm here to accomplish. Coming out of my closet is a metaphor for becoming more **TRUTHFUL**.

Coming out of my closet is like coming out of my shell. We need a world where milk [Christianity], honey [Judaism] and eggs [Islam] motivate us to improve.

This school is like both Heaven and Hell. It's both **GOOD** and evil. But I'll be damned if I take the road that's straight and narrow. I'm much happier being on the gay, circuitous road I'm on, not knowing what will happen around the next bend. The mystery of **MYSTERIES** is what I'm pursuing.

**GOD** has limited my use of thoughts, feelings and beliefs so that I learn to use my **MIND** more efficiently. **S/HE** doesn't want me to become more thoughtful, heartfelt or **SOULFUL**. **S/HE** wants me to become **MINDFUL**. That's why **S/HE** has developed my nose through figurative speech, in contrast to my eyes and ears which are literal means of learning.

I spend my time in the locomotive of my trains of thought, looking for junctions up ahead where I can move onto tracks of feeling that bring me to more modern stations of belief than those laid down by my forefathers and peers.

I no longer sit in the passenger car of my trains of thought, passively watching the view out the window to what appears to be passing me by. Mental illness will never be behind me. It's always right in front of my nose so I question what I'm doing. My neuro-divergence has become a very special gift from **GOD**. It's opened me to greater understanding of how I operate.

In my youth, I was stuck between train cars, having to listen to the roar around me inside. I was terrified of falling through the train cars onto the tracks. With **GOD'S HELP**, I painstakingly made my way from one car to the next, to the front of my trains of thought where I'm now in charge of my **MIND**, and not a submissive victim to it.

The idea of being a conductor of trains of thought may be an idea that some societies will only achieve a couple of hundred years from now. They're at the horse and buggy stage of thinking. They're afraid of new frontiers. They're living in the Wild West stage of self-awareness using a whip and reins to motivate themselves to where they need to be.

Moving westward is what Americans once did literally. Today we're showing the world how to do so within ourselves. Here in America, we're all figuratively making our way to California. That's what it means to be "woke." "California Dreamin'" is what it's all about. [Composed by John Phillips and Michelle Phillips, sung by The Mamas and the Papas, 1965]

We're all desperately in need of **ASSISTANCE**. But many don't want to ask their God to ask our **GOD** for help in changing their **MIND**. They don't believe their nose knows how to heal them. They're afraid of figurative speech.

They're cynical, skeptical, sarcastic, suspicious, contemptuous, disparaging, sneering, scornful and derisive. And if they're a religious Muslim, they're also submissive. These aren't the characteristics that will achieve **HOPE**. Without an attitude of gratitude, **GOD'S ASSISTANCE** is out of reach.

When you've faced the nose [**GOD**] and navel [mother] you got, you'll receive the assistance you need. This will lead to women, gays and Orthodox Jews **PRAYING** on the Temple Mount in the Al Aqsa Mosque together with Muslim men, women and children before **THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all.

The 107<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Have you considered him who denies religion?
2. It is he who mistreats the orphan.
3. And does not encourage the feeding of the poor.
4. So, woe to those who pray.
5. Those who are heedless of their prayers.
6. Those who put on the appearance.
7. And withhold the assistance.

**Chapter 108**  
Plenty  
The end of my rainbow

One promise from God is all I need. With one promise, I can believe in Him. But without a single promise from God, I have no reason to **HOPE**.

Hope begins in Judaism. It arches down as a rainbow from our Adam's apple to our heart on our left, and down on our right to our SOUL. **HOPE** is a rainbow that shines in the darkness within us. Those who can admit they're sometimes stuck in their stiff neck trying to swallow something that won't go down know a great deal about themselves. They know there's always reason to **HOPE**.

**HOPE** is like a rainbow with a pot of **GOLD** at both ends. We call these pots "nipples," but they signify an inner wealth that must be figuratively discovered.

You'd have to be neuro-divergent to look for **HOPE** only in Christianity or Islam. They've been murdering gays and Jews and fighting one another over Israel since their inceptions. Sometimes, it looks like the only reason they can find to exist is to create hopelessness.

Life is a school with a complex set of lessons from **THE TEACHER**. There couldn't possibly be only two options when we die [up or down]. The complexity of our grades in the school of life should make Heaven and Hell impossible to believe in as real options. These are ancient promises to childlike and childish students of life in the past who were going through elementary school lessons.

Offering everyone the choice of Heaven [sky] or Paradise [pardes: an orchard] after life is absurd. Trying to scare people out of their wits to avoid Hell is a waste of time. Most people are too far along in their spiritual education to need childish promises or injunctions. As far as behaving ethically, nothing seems to stop some people from [#6] murdering, [#7] cheating, [#8] stealing, [#9] lying and [#10] coveting.

Christians and Muslims have wasted millennia pointing fingers at gays and Jews for behaving like hypocrites. The best some of them can do today is point fingers at gays rather than the Jews.

I can't see the point in promoting anti-Zionism when Iranian bombs, whether launched from Teheran or Gaza don't circumvent Muslims living in Israel. Murdering Muslims in order to murder Jews can never be justified. No Muslim anywhere in the world should be the recipient of Muslim hatred.

The Golden Gate Bridge is the septum of the American nose. Here in our city by the Bay, we breathe world peace from the east and west. The **TRUTH** is that no one ever left their heart in San Francisco. They found it here and took it with them if they left.

The South will never rise again, and Britania will never again rule the waves. That's because those geographic places don't represent ideas that have endured the test of time. The people who live in those places are guilt ridden. Their past will never stop haunting them. His story is now turning into **H/HER STORY**. This has left the residents of both playing catchup.

Promoting hatred of gay Jews isn't tolerated by **GOD**. African Jews, Asian Jews, Hispanic Jews, Middle Eastern Jews, Southeast Asian Jews, disabled Jews, sick Jews, rich Jews, poor Jews and trans Jews are as worthy of equality as straight, white, Orthodox, European Jews. Change begins in your **MIND**.

The contributions of Europeans and Americans to the modern age are immense. Modernity is a Judeo-Christian concept that emanates out of the Western world. Many Muslims are literally dying to get to Europe. They see no **HOPE** in remaining in their own Islamic countries.

It's not just an economic issue. It's spiritual, as well. They know that the reason why there are so few economic opportunities in most Muslim countries is because thieves are in control of the marketplace there.

Mohamed Bouazizi [1984-2011] is the only Muslim martyr I know by name. He was the fruit vender who set himself on fire because he felt that the fire in his breastplate had to literally be set aflame to inspire change in others. He died for every Muslim on the planet. He helped catalyze the Jasmine Revolution in Sidi Bouzid, Tunisia that sparked the pro-democracy movement called the Arab Spring.

Until Muslims recognize that their misfortune comes from God, not **GOD**, they're going to continue to be victims to the liars and thieves who run their governments and mosques. Promoting hatred of gays and Israelis is a ruse. It's just a moneymaking scheme to keep the rich, rich and the poor, poor. It's just a cheap trick to ignore the Passover tale that's now at everyone's door.

Extremist Orthodox Jews agree with Christian Evangelicals and Muslim fanatics that the gays are perverts who God hates and wants them to obliterate. They all come together like brothers in one fraternity when it comes to their belief that their male God despises us for behaving like females. There's so much to learn in a school. There's nothing to be learned from frat boys.

The religious fraternities all agree on the scapegoats they've chosen to relieve themselves of their guilt. They've all decided to remain imperfect without doing anything about it. They refuse to admit how spiritually weak they are individually while dangerous to one another en masse.

An **ETERNAL REWARD** is based on internal rewards. How rich and rewarded do most hyper-religious people look and sound to you? You can practically smell the stench they exude.

People who keep score see life as a sport in which they win or lose. People who are concerned about their grades see life as a school for scholars. In school, we get the degree we earn. We fail if we don't study. There are losers in sports, and there are failures at school.

Some professional athletes use Jesus as their Coach. But the greatest players see sports as a means of getting a spiritual education. They're scholars, not just winners.

If you want to get out of the fleshy box you're in to **APPRECIATE** the vehicle **GOD** gave you, I recommend the song, "Little Boxes," by Malvina Reynolds [Jewish], the great San Francisco folk singer of the 50's and 60's. <https://genius.com/Malvina-reynolds-little-boxes-lyrics>

Today is what it must have looked like when God confronted Adam and Eve in Eden. People are running scared. They're hiding behind one another as though they were trees. They're pointing fingers at one another or at the serpent who simply told it like it is.

Many philosophic Hindus, Buddhists and Taoists hate gays just as much as religious Jews, Christians and Muslims do. It isn't safe for us in the Far East, either. The Dalai Lama, the spiritual leader of many Buddhists, declared that certain homosexual acts to be "sexual misconduct."

In "Beyond Dogma," the Dalai Lama wrote: "A sexual act is deemed proper when the couples use the organs created for sexual intercourse and nothing else. To have sexual relations with a prostitute paid by you and not by a third person does not, on the other hand, constitute improper behavior. All these examples define what is and what is not proper sexual behavior according to Buddhist morality... Homosexuality, whether it's between men or between women, is not improper in itself. What is improper is the use of organs already defined as inappropriate for sexual contact."

What the Dalai Lama [y] is saying is that anal sex disgusts him. His reply is emotional and irrational. Who is he to judge vaginal prostitution as proper and anal sex as improper?

Gays in China are oppressed.

So are gay Muslims worldwide.

Gay Hindus are, too.

Millions of straight people in Africa died of AIDS, but that doesn't stop many Africans from hating gays today.

They, too, have learned nothing from their own suffering except to hate us more.

Do the world religions and philosophies need to go back to indigenism when their ancestors embraced things as holy? Do we need to pray to idols made by man or aspects of nature? Going back to the time before Moses won't solve our spiritual challenges.

I came here with nothing, and I'll be leaving with nothing. The two pots of **GOLD** at the ends of the rainbow **GOD** gave me is plenty enough for me. I have no promise from **H/HER** about what will happen to me after I die. I am a master of metaphor. But, even more, I am a master of **HOPE**.

As a gay Jew who proudly flies the rainbow, American and Israeli flags, I think my sexuality isn't up for debate. Those who stick their nose in my bedroom are out of place. A weed is a plant out of place. Be a bouquet unto your bedroom. Don't grow like a weed in mine.

I'm a queen [z] in world where kings [1%] still oppress the masses. **GOD** created gay people to prove to straight religious and philosophic extremists that they're rude, intolerant and hateful hypocrites. The problem with humanity lies in human beings who refuse to become humans **BEING**.

The 108<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. We have given you plenty.
2. So, pray to your Lord [and **LADY**] and sacrifice.
3. He who hates you is the loser.

## Chapter 109

### The Disbelievers

#### Filtering

I think people don't believe in **GOD** because of traumas in their past that they can't learn from. Going from an atheist to a believer can be a long and laborious path. Going from a believer to a kind, caring and inclusive human being can be equally protracted and arduous. But life is a school, and there's a different curriculum given to each one of us.

Most of the problems in the world are caused by impatience. סבלנות [savlanoot: patience] comes from the root word לסבול [lizbol: suffering]. Patience creates suffering. But suffering can also create patience if you share your efforts with your Tutor. When I slow down my thinking, I'm able to see my traumatic relationship to some verbs.

The actions [verbs] I think about now are related to actions [verbs] I've been through in the past that are upsetting me still. Just filling a glass with water provokes anxiety in me, and with good reason. I've been impatiently trying to fill myself for a lifetime.

Once **GOD** opened windows for me and I could air out my inner world grievances with my God, my nose felt a lot different about what I smelled like on the inside. Once I asked Him [my Tutor] how I could help **H/HER [THE TEACHER]** help all others become tolerant using their nose, my feelings of victimization and martyrdom dissipated.

I plummeted my birth trauma by contrasting my caesarian birth to the vaginal birth of most others. My mother never rejected me. I refused to leave her. I had to be forced into this world.

I plummeted my childhood trauma of being toilet trained. I plummeted the trauma of feeling abandoned. I plummeted the trauma of holding God in my tabernacle for 40 years. But now that my body is my temple, the **TRUTH** will out.

When **GOD** gave me screens on my windows to keep bugs out, I couldn't imagine why. This inner upgrade corresponds in the outer world to fortress walls that were replaced with barbed wire to keep animals out. Over time, barbed wire and electric fences were replaced with metal fences to define private property. The metal fences later corresponded to screens that were added to the windows in our homes.

The bugs around me mirror the bugs in my operating system that need to be filtered out. In this way, my two worlds become linked.

The world around me is plagued with all sorts of voracious insects in the natural world. The world within me is threatened with the equivalent of spiders, flies, cockroaches, carpenter ants, termites, humbugs and killer bees. Here is a description of these bugs:

1. Spiders are like thieves.
2. Flies are like victims.
3. Cockroaches are like anti-Zionists who want to see an end to the State of Israel.
4. Carpenter ants are like antisemites who want all the Jews to return to Israel. They believe that will trigger Armageddon which will inspire Jesus to return.
5. Termites are like Muslim terrorists who play the Jews against the Christians to achieve world domination. Every tree of knowledge is food for them.
6. Humbugs are like homophobes who scapegoat the gays. Many religious and philosophic leaders today are humbugs. So are many politicians.
7. And killer bees are like atheists who sting us when we lie to ourself in order to try to get us to hate ourself for not hating **THE MALE AND FEMALE GOD WHO** created us all.

Good people need screens on their inner windows to keep out the bugs. They need defenses against people with hateful intentions. Even bees, which are crucial to the external environment, don't belong indoors.

When I don't protect myself from these bugs, I feel unfaithful to myself. My primary purpose must be self-protection. Confidence comes with screens on my inner windows.

The hyper-religious carpenter ants [antisemites] don't see themselves as digging nests in the ground for their own gain. They don't see themselves as bugging the spiritual system we've painstakingly created with **GOD'S HELP** over the course of thousands of years.

But the cockroaches [anti-Zionists] are just as pernicious. Becoming a modern believer who wants the best for everyone on Earth isn't an easy assignment from **THE TEACHER**. Creating hell on Earth for gays and Jews doesn't mean you're going to go to Paradise. You can't just help some Muslims while making other Muslims suffer.

The Gazans had 80 years to see **THE LIGHT**. Now they're staring into darkness, asking themselves why their God has abandoned them. Tunnel vision promoted them to dig tunnels for Hamas while the rest of the Gazans were left to suffer. Muslim martyrs are willing for gay Muslims, Israeli Muslims and Gazan Muslims to die. When does it end?

**GOD** lies in the darkness as well as the light. If the Gazans need to squint to adjust to **THE LIGHT**, they should call on the Germans and Japanese to help them focus. Even the Italians who were part of the Nazi movement can see more of **THE LIGHT** today than they could when following Hitler.

Graduating with a Ph.D. in life after having passed the dissertation portion of my doctorate degree here on Earth meant that I was free to study **INDEPENDENTLY**. I'm now on my own, making my own decisions about everything. I don't want to go back to my instructors, coaches, teachers, advisors and professors for help. I'm working with my Tutor in full awareness of the presence of **THE TEACHER** at all times. I refer to this topic as spiritual schooling. We're all being schooled down here.

I live in an inner tropical paradise. I have air conditioning [an emotional thermostat that regulates how I feel] as well as screens on my windows to keep out the bugs.

The 109<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Say, "O disbelievers.
2. I do not worship what you worship.
3. Nor do you worship what I worship [**WORSHIP**].
4. Nor do I serve what you serve.
5. Nor do you serve what I serve [**SERVE**].
6. You have your way, and I have my way [**WAY**]."

**Chapter 110**  
Victory  
The attitude of a winner

**VICTORY** is based as much on altitude as attitude. An attitude of gratitude to **GOD** raises me in my own esteem. But I also have an attitude of thankfulness to the people who've helped me in my pursuit of peace of **MIND**. Both men and women have shown me **THE WAY**.

Gratitude and thankfulness have contributed to my **APPRECIATION** of my attitude. The higher my altitude, the **BETTER** my attitude because I can see more of **THE BIG PICTURE**.

The hyper-religious straight people in the Abrahamic faiths are only interested in victory [winning]. They're stuck on the metaphor of life as a war with the world, not a struggle with themselves from within. They're keeping score for God. They're not interested in being graded by **THE TEACHER**.

The straight, secular world is based on the metaphor of survival of the fittest. Neither the hyper-religious nor the secular have discovered that life is about survival of the **FINEST**.

You can only get people from the right and left of the political spectrum together at sporting events. There, it's a struggle between the physically fittest. But those who come away from the match winning then claim to be the spiritually finest. Turning sports into a struggle to produce the spiritually **FINEST** in every member of a team has been brilliantly described in the television series, "Ted Lasso." Toxic masculinity won't win **THE HUMAN RACE**.

When you only struggle to survive, you come to the conclusion that people are the problem. Therefore, you can never feel like a winner since you're a person, too. But when you struggle for **LIFE**, rather than merely for survival, you come to the conclusion that life is a struggle you can win if you know what you're doing to yourself and for yourself. Check out the TV series, "Dead Boy Detectives" to observe two fine ghosts struggling to help the living while struggling to get help from Heaven as well.

The Jews have been struggling to live and grow, longer than anyone else on Earth. We've turned the war of words into an inner struggle with our God. We know that if we can get our enemies to struggle within themselves, we can all win. This is what turns enigmas into **GOD-consciousness**.

Those men who believe what I just said embrace the feminine side of themselves. They recognize the importance of their [z] factor to their humanity. Those who can't, continue to repeat old patterns of behavior while expecting different results. They always come away disappointed with others. They never come away disappointed with themselves.

The more I seek peace by thinking about what I think about, the more I realize I'm on a round, inner world. I no longer feel like a hamster on a wheel going nowhere regardless of the speed I achieve.

The more I correct my thinking, the more I feel like an adult without parents guiding myself through my experiences. I no longer feel like an adolescent living with family. I'm alone inside with my God, and I like it.

My **MIND** is the only thing I can observe and control. I don't conceal the feelings I have in my heart from me. I don't deny my beliefs from me. I don't hate hatred. But I don't condone it, either. I can set boundaries for others because I've set the same boundaries for myself.

Feeling all my feelings for me turned me into my best friend. I always loved my parents; I just didn't like them all the time. They lost some of my respect by bullying me.

When I was ready to make the difference that I believed I could achieve in me, I connected with the Dr. Jekyll in my heart and Dr. Hyde in my SOUL. Then, I was freed from insanity.

You're the engineer in the locomotive of your trains of thought. You decide if you switch tracks at junctions, whether you're aware of the feelings beneath your thoughts, or not. If you race through stations, your erroneous beliefs will surely leave you wanting.

But where you end up will still be fortunate if you know **THE TEACHER** is there with you. Avail yourself of your Tutor's help along the way to recognize the self-neglect that gets you into each mess you have to clean up.

As I got older and wiser, I went from being an express train to a local. I now expect me to stop at every station. There's no race to get where I'm going unless I'm trying to get ahead of **THE HUMAN RACE**. The faster I used to go, the more apparent it was that I felt like a hamster on a wheel, just building strength to do something amazing as soon as I was through exercising.

I'd been programmed to think a certain way. Removing the cover on my head to reprogram myself was, in itself, an art and a science. A hat is a reminder that there's a hole in our head. So is a bald spot. We all get in our head. We all have to make mistakes and laugh in hindsight for having made a fool of ourself. Each of us is a comedy of errors.

There are accidents, and there are incidents.

Accidents are external and painful.

Incidents are internal and painful.

They're both meaningful.

Christians have a curious access to wisdom of their heart that's brought to them by Jesus. Muslims have a curious access to wisdom of their SOUL brought to them by Allah. Once I had a clear understanding of the **MIRACLE** of the human body I'd been given as a metaphor for how to live a good life using the body I've got, **GOD** transformed [melted] my bad heart and transcended [overlooked] my faithless SOUL.

I saw that I was slowly making my way through this school to **GRADUATION** with a degree of spiritual success. There's no word for what **COMES NEXT**. But I celebrate my grades and imagine my final exam as having been made easier by examining my transcript on a daily basis.

The greatest victory of my life was reducing the war within me to a struggle. Once I devoted myself to studying me rather than fighting me, my relationship with myself grew day-by-day. That's when peace of **MIND** began to mean something to me than it hadn't meant before. That's when I was able to use screens to keep bugs out.

The 110<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. When there comes God's [**GOD'S**] victory, and conquest.
2. And you see the people entering God's [**GOD'S**] religion in multitudes.
3. Then celebrate the praise of your Lord [and **LADY**], and seek His [**H/HER**] forgiveness. He [**S/HE**] is the Acceptor of repentance.

**Chapter 111**  
Thorns  
Protecting my fruits

Men [y + z] are more like trees of knowledge with deep roots.

Women [x + z] are more like burning bushes that exude an **ETERNAL LIGHT**.

I think of myself as a berry. It could be no coincidence my parents named me “Barry.” Yet they had no idea **GOD** had a plan for me that would go deeper than any moniker my parents could have given me.

I came from a burning bush [mother] with many thorns [defense mechanisms]. I’ve met many gay men. I think we’re all like that. We’re thorny because our mother had to develop thorns to survive in this cruel world. Most gay men are like blackberry bushes that have thorns to protect our fruits.

Black people are **PROUD** of the color of their skin, the features on their face and the texture of their hair. Why shouldn’t they be? **GOD** created them that way.

Disabled people should be **PROUD** of the way **GOD** made them, too. When you move differently than others, you remind everyone that we all carve air like a sculptor sculpts marble. Although the shape of our container says nothing about our contents, our movements do. Body language is a personal dance style. Everyone’s rhythm and range of motion are unique.

Why shouldn’t gay people be **PROUD** of the way we are? Our rainbow flag is a reminder to indigenists, Hindus, Jews, Buddhists, Taoists, Christians and Muslims that **GOD** gave the world a promise: a **RAINBOW COALITION** that we’re forging with all of humanity.

The problems in the Middle East are spiritual, not political. **THE TEACHER** is giving us lessons in the meaning of **MONOTHEISM**. Yet most Abrahamic peoples don’t have a clue to the full meaning of that word.

Who doesn’t like apples? Give me an apple, a peach, a plum, a pear or even a lemon. These are some of the fruits from trees. Moses never told us what fruit it was that Adam and Eve ate. They ate fruit from a tree. That’s all we know.

But **GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, also created bushes with berries. Moses had a memorable experience at the Burning Bush. But Moses was a homophobe who had an ambivalent relationship with burning bushes with thorny branches. This, Muhammad knew.

Moses hated people like me. I think this may have been the indirect result of anger at his mother for “abandoning” him shortly after he was born. Or maybe it was anger at his father for going along with her plan. Maybe Moses was a misandrist, not just a misogynist. Maybe he had issues with both the masculine and feminine sides of himself, and didn’t even know it. Maybe he was a thorny bush, and didn’t know it.

Jesus accused His Father of forsaking [abandoning] Him. But He had no bone to pick with His mother.

Muslims know that their fate is a lesson from Allah [their Tutor and Teacher] meant to shape their clay differently from Jews and Christians. The Prophet Muhammed was an orphan who suffered abandonment, too, but sought an understanding of his fate, which made it possible for him to achieve his own destiny.

I see no reason why I should have to suffer because of something Moses said 3,400 years ago that has had negative repercussions throughout the ages. More than a thousand years after Moses, the ancient Greeks tried to right that wrong with love of male/male love. They probably would

have succeeded if the Seleucid Empire hadn't become antisemitic. The ancient Greeks were obsessed with eradicating Judaism by forbidding the ancient Jews from praying. Yet the ancient Greeks had no problems with homosexuality.

Those Jews who haven't developed their conscience sufficiently to challenge the homophobia Moses promoted are only proving to themselves that they're morally [internally] and ethically [externally] traumatized. Something has affected them in a way that they haven't reflected upon.

I feel like a burning berry on a burning bush. I feel like a queen [z] set aflame by **GOD** to express to the world the depth of **H/HER MAGNIFICENT INTENTIONS**. If some Jews can't get past the hateful words of Moses, why should Christians and Muslims change their bad behaviors? The New Testament and the Quran are rooted in Tanach.

Straight men will never be able to crack the code of their scripture without the help of the **RAINBOW COALITION**. They can't see the **RAINBOW** inside them. They don't trust women, when it's often men like them who they should be wary of. They see the Mrs. Hyde hiding in herself, but they turn their back on her by discounting that s/he's a doctor. This is why men have historically turned their back on women; why pharaohs' have lost their power and fortunes; and why nations have risen and then descended into second class countries.

We all project our hopelessness onto others. We all look in a mirror and think it's a window. All men are like Narcissus, staring at a gorgeous young man, but afraid to touch him.

The world is changing, albeit slowly. More men today are like the Burning Bush, and more women are like the Tree of Knowledge. Some say this is confusing to children.

You couldn't begin to know who you were until you crossed the line at puberty to discover the by **RAINBOW BRIDGE** to adulthood given to you by **GOD**. If you remain in the red realm [rage] closest to the sky above, you'll turn into a tyrant. You'll burn up with self-loathing that you'll project onto gays and/or Jews.

Come down the **RAINBOW** to the color closest to the Earth [violet].

We, in the gay community, have made our way down to lavender [elation], just above violet [ecstasy].

If you want to get to **ULTRAVIOLET** [rapture], you're going to have to follow our lead. We hold the secret you want. And you don't have to have sex with us to get it. You just have to love us as the gifts from **GOD** that we are.

The **LAVENDER COALITION** holds the promise of peace on Earth. It's always been straight men who've wanted to solve their problems by murdering their enemies. We'd rather have sex with our enemies. We make love with men to eat up the hatred inside us. We don't nurture hate. We turn it into lust. This makes us spiritually superior to straight men by **NATURE**.

The issue straight men always bring up is the effect of gay men on children. The hyper-religious have already blamed us for feminizing men. Their newest claim is that we're now feminizing little boys. They see that as our agenda. They don't realize that **GOD'S AGENDA** is to teach all boys to **APPRECIATE** their [z] factor. Women can see that I'm right. Far too many straight men still aren't so sure.

Children aren't confounded by the differences between males [y] and females [x]. Children are only confused by parents who don't perceive reality with the simple candor of a child. Jesus spoke to this. Jews and Muslims have ignored the wonders of the imagination of Jesus as presented in the red words in the Bible. Hyper-religious Christians refuse to use their imagination, while swearing that they believe in Jesus as their Savior. They haven't gone far enough to believe in Him if they're just quoting the Book of Leviticus. In fact, they have a long way to go to get to the New Testament.

I believe Jesus.

He was right.

I don't need to believe in Jesus.

Tolerance is the key.

Tolerance comes from the heart.

Love is universal, not Christian. Wisdom isn't a monopoly held by the Jews any more than LOYALTY to God is brought to us only by Muslims.

You can't control how you feel. The best you can do is admit what you think and feel with the caveat that you're **PRAYING** for **GOD** to release you from your anger and hate through greater self-knowledge.

Just because you're angry at some people doesn't mean you have to behave disrespectfully toward them. Just because you believe differently from others doesn't mean they aren't in pursuit of SOULFULNESS by different means.

Maybe peace in the Middle East won't happen in my lifetime. But marriage equality in Israel is a possibility. I can only describe the steps I'm taking toward that, and why Harvey Milk gave us a step forward by encouraging us to come out of the closet. I'm Harvey Honey. I'm offering you a step UP. Come out of your **CLOSET**, as well. Embrace your gender, not just your sexuality.

Trying to breed bushes to remove their thorns isn't helpful. Girls need thorns as much as boys.

But grafting the branches of one tree onto another to produce new fruits is a great idea. Children of interracial and interreligious couples have the potential to add to the strength of our humanity. Don't judge a book by its color.

Sadly, there are too few men who are interested in gardening as a spiritual lifestyle. They consider this form of **PRAYER** women's work. Spiritual gardening is something gay men are into. We call it "werk." Someday, everyone in the LGBTQIA community will see themselves as teachers of spiritual, gardening techniques.

Some straight men only want to hunt and kill us. They don't want to farm. I refer to this topic as spiritual agriculture verses animal butchery. You're a person, not an animal. Those who behave like animals must be convinced they're people, or they must be killed.

Cain was a farmer. It's in the nature of all men to till the land. Abel was a hunter. Abel has been dead for a very long time. As Cain plows, so shall he reap. As he struggles to bring food to his table, he'll struggle to move food-for-thought from his **MIND** down into his belly.

I'm in favor of feminizing boys before they turn into men at puberty. Men don't need to hunt to kill. Hunting is passé. The only ones left in the world for men to hunt are gay and Orthodox Jews. We're sick of being hunted like game.

The 20<sup>th</sup> Century let loose Christian [German and Italian] and Buddhist [Japanese] hunters on the world. The 21<sup>st</sup> Century is filled with Eastern Orthodox [Russian], Shiite [Iranian] and Confucianist [Chinese] hunters.

These are the countries we're talking about when we say, "boys will be boys." These are the boys who insist that boys don't kiss boys. This is what all the wars today are about.

What the Russians are doing to the Ukrainians is abominable. Yet they're both Eastern Orthodox Christians. It's high time the Ukrainians pass marriage equality. The unification of Christianity requires the unification of the body of Christ. If Christians can't unify this one Jew's body and blood with love, they'll never be ready for Him to return.

Most straight men don't sufficiently **APPRECIATE** the fruits of the labors of women and gay men. They say we pervert **GOD'S INTENTIONS**. That's a projection.

Most straight men don't understand food as a mirror of food-for-thought, indirectly given to everyone by **GOD**. They fight over their Gods instead.

The manna given to the Israelites in the desert has since been shared with the whole world as food-for-thought. Share the **MIRACULOUS** serving given to you with yourself. You're probably dying to see the **MIRACLE GOD** is serving you that you're mindlessly giving to others without seeing and serving yourself a portion of it.

Some straight men don't understand what their diet says about their spiritual evolution. They don't understand that we are what we eat because we figuratively consume the thoughts we produce. This inner eating process needs to be explained to those who behave like fetuses that are fed without self-knowledge.

Birth is the first experience of self-knowledge. The separation from your mother with a knotting of her umbilical cord on your belly was the second experience of your self-knowledge. Eating with your mouth was the third. Urinating and defecating were the fourth.

All these lessons in self-knowledge are universal. The spiritual knowledge you achieve through thinking, feeling, wanting and believing mirrors the self-knowledge you gleaned at birth.

The world isn't yet full of enough thorny people. Sure, we can all be pricks at times. But we all have to learn to protect our fruits [testicles or ovaries].

It's a pity that some straight men are so uninterested in spiritual botany. The God of Moses came to him as a Gardener. But many straight men would still rather be ranchers than farmers. The world is starved for the wisdom of farmers. Growing an orchard is so much more sustainable than raising animals for food.

"Where's the beef?" every simpleton mindlessly asks. He wants to know where the justice is in not having been picked first and having to watch as his brothers get rewarded.

The beef lies between your legs.

Or the pig lies between your thighs.

The cock crows or the old mouton moans when you the animal in you is released with orgasm.

If you aren't interested in plummeting the meaning of the meat that's on your own bone, you'll have no clue why you disdain every other man's meaty bone.

I think it's fine to eat pork because I don't eat like a pig.

I think it's fine to eat shellfish because I don't associate with low life [criminals, not little people].

I think it's fine to mix meat [mother] and milk [child] because I'm not cruel to women or children.

But you'll never convince hyper-religious cowboys that it's their diet that's killing them. Mom's apple pie baked by a gay man rather than a woman brings terror to the eyes of some wranglers. They'd choke on an apple given to them by a gay man rather than a woman. They'd rather die than admit they're too embarrassed to learn how to **DIE** with dignity. Honoring your father and mother won't dignify your existence. You've got to learn to **HONOR** yourself. **GOD** knows that you know that your parents didn't honor you nearly enough.

Hell knows no fury like a gay man scorned. You can claim to be headed for Heaven like a devout Christian. You can claim to be avoiding Hell like a devoted Muslim. But what stands between you and your fate or **DESTINY** are gay men. There's no way to get from here to **THERE** without reconciling with us.

Beware a kosher pickle.

We're the pickles in the middle of every fight.

Your pickle depends on our pickle, regardless of how sour [angry] your pickle is.

Christians once thought that the Jews stood between them and their destiny. But after some European Christians murdered 6,000,000 Jews and thousands of gay men, their progeny painstakingly worked to make peace with us despite everything their patriarchs, priests, pastors, parsons and ministers had taught them for 2,000 years.

That Christian lesson is thankfully behind us. Today, many Muslims think that the Jews and Christians stand between them and their destiny. They're working painstakingly to rid the Middle East of all gays, Jews and Christians.

But it's the gay Muslims who stand in the way of straight Muslims. Islam will never be able to rid the Middle East of gay Muslims despite everything their imams and clerics have been teaching them for 1,400 years.

It's all about whether you want to be gay [ge-e: **PROUD**] or happy. Ain't that a thorn in the side of some?

The 111<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Condemned are the hands of Abū Lahab, and he is condemned.
2. His wealth did not avail him, nor did what he acquired.
3. He will burn in a flaming fire [frozen ice].
4. And his wife - the firewood carrier [ice machine].
5. Around her neck is a rope of thorns [a burning bush].

Abū Lahab was the Muhammad's half-paternal uncle. He was one of the Meccan Quraysh leaders who opposed the Prophet. His wife, ironically, brought the wood with which he was set aflame.

I don't curse anyone. I don't hate anyone. For me to ask **THE TEACHER** to fail a student is crossing a line. **S/HE** doesn't need my help or advice. If your Tutor can't help you with your efforts, my **PRAYERS** won't help Him. Your Tutor, in conjunction with **THE TEACHER**, know exactly what to do. Do what **THEY** tell you. Don't do what He tells you.

## Chapter 112 MONOTHEISM ONE GOD

Hinduism [3,700 BCE] was created by **GOD** before Judaism [3,400 BCE]. **GOD** chose to make us aware of our connection to our mother [[z] factor] as a clue to our connection with our **CREATOR**. The world around Hindus reveals multiple aspects of reality that appear to be created by many gods with many points of view. The world within Hindus mirrors these many external directions, giving them multiple valid answers to a single question. Every Hindu touches **THE ELEPHANT** with their **MIND** in the way that they touch their mother.

Buddhism [600 BCE] was created by **GOD** after Judaism to explain the mystery of the talking serpent in every tree of knowledge. This addresses how men are influenced by the wants for material things and desires for sex that emanate out from between their legs.

Buddhism rejects all gods. But when a Buddhist nears death, the thought of coming back to do all this over again should terrify him. Only a masochist would want to be schooled again and again.

**REINCARNATION** to achieve Nirvana wouldn't satisfy my needs any more than the concept of Heaven would. **REINCARNATION** seems more like a repetition of hell on Earth. Keep it. I'm not interested.

**GOD** created Taoism [300 BCE] after Buddhism. Paradox, conundrums and **ENIGMAS** were the expertise of Lao-Tzu, the creator of Taoism. But 16 gods? That only explains the multitude of nightmares each of us has to push through to make sense of our purpose.

Attention deficit is a rejection of inner options that are projected onto the external world. We shut our eyes some of the time and stick our fingers in our ears at other times. But our nose always knows **BETTER**. You know your nose knows this is true because you can smell [intuit] it happening to others.

Moses told us that Adonai told him that the straight Jews must kill the gay Jews. Until a Jew learns the difference between murder and killing, he's going to remain a homophobe.

Modern Jews know that **GOD** created other Tutors beside Adonai. Modern Jews know that there is **A GOD** beyond Elohim and Adonai. History has revealed **GOD** to us all.

Modern Jews ended antisemitism in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. Modern Jews will end anti-Zionism in this century. Marriage equality will destroy anti-Zionism. Nothing else will.

Torah is flawed. Perhaps it was made to be flawed so that we'd look elsewhere for answers to why **GOD** gave us laws that civilized human beings must break. Only our nose can see and hear **GOD**. It appears there are trick questions on the tests **THE TEACHER** gave us.

Help everyone by allowing your Tutor help you. Don't promote your Tutor. Promote **GOODNESS** and **PEACE** between people and nations. Graduate the school of life with a range of **GOOD** grades for which **THE TEACHER** will judge you worthy of **SAVING [KEEPING]**.

I've had to grow old to overcome embarrassment of my body. I've had to go through neuro-divergent symptoms of self-loathing to overcome shame of my character to humbly embrace the love for myself that I hold in my heart. And I've had to go through loneliness and isolation to discover my desire to overcome humiliation from **GOD** by seeking the value in being alive.

Think of yourself as having been born up-side down. That's literally the case for most babies. They turned you right side-up much too quickly. If babies were slowly turned right side up while gently supported, I think more people would be able to turn themselves around spiritually without quite so much effort.

Beliefs come before feelings, which come before thoughts.

But we all believe that thoughts come before feelings, and then feelings lead to beliefs.

Many are upside down inside.

And you're not going to be able to turn them right side up.

Despair never wins. My SOUL is now LOYAL to me, myself and I with my God as my Witness. There's no Ishmael [inner child] I'd reject. There's no Isaac [inner child] I'd ever sacrifice to my God. I'm **ABRAHAMIC** in the most modern sense of the word. I've learned my lesson. Torah taught me what not to do.

There are invisible lines between thankfulness to others, **APPRECIATION** of myself and gratitude to **GOD**. I quickly learned to draw the line between thankfulness to others and self-**APPRECIATION**. But the line between **GOD** and me took me the longest time to pencil in.

Michelangelo, the gay Christian genius, depicted that line in his painting of Adam touching his index finger to **GOD'S INDEX FINGER**.

**GOD** and I touch, even though I don't find it easy to describe how in words. My **APPRECIATION** of myself rubs up against my gratitude to **H/HER**, leaving me feeling **BELOVED**.

I couldn't have come up with any of the ideas in this book without **H/HER INSPIRATION AND GUIDANCE**. But I couldn't have applied my revelations to life by recording my ideas in words without my Tutor [Adonai].

I carry Adonai in my chest. I walk hand in Hand with Jesus. I walk arm in Arm with His Father. I walk side by Side with Allah. This is what I can do because I've gone through the **FIRE** in my breastplate. I couldn't while it burned red. I had to stoke that **FIRE** until it turned blue.

Hell is a figment of my imagination. I've been through hell on Earth many times. I don't believe in Hell after my time on Earth.

But when my self-loathing rubs up against my lack of gratitude to **GOD**, I find myself behaving more like Cain than Abel. I find myself stuck in my head, filled with resentments about what I don't have in the way of the virtuositities I perceive in others.

This produces anxiety [orange] that mirrors the constant low-level energy after the Big Bang. This anxiety is a reminder of the Little Bang that produced me. I go back in time subjectively. I can't literally see my conception, but I can feel it.

I'm not a Messiah. I haven't been here before, and I'm not planning on coming back. But I can now perceive my birth as a caesarian baby who was gently lifted out of my mother headfirst.

Only my **NOSE** knows how I touch **GOD** and **S/HE** touches me. The rest of me has to let my **NOSE** lead. My eyes can't figuratively see, and my ears can't figuratively hear. I'm like Helen Keller in that I'm figuratively blind and deaf.

But **GOD**, in **H/HER INFINITE WISDOM**, gifted me in ways I took for granted for the longest time. I've since learned to **SPEAK**. This is the great gift I always dreamed of.

Judaism is a synagogue, a Temple for the male God within them.

Christianity is a church, a Tabernacle for the male God within them.

Islam is a mosque, a home away from Home for the male God within them.

And the temples in the Far East are residences for the myriad gods within them.

You don't need to go to synagogue to fondle a Torah scroll. You don't have to dress it, carry it or kiss it. You don't have to store it in a tabernacle that's like a cradle and carry it around the synagogue like it's a newborn, declaring its arrival in this world like a Jewish babe in Jewish arms.

You don't need to go to church to consume the cracker and sip the wine. You don't have to make the sign of the cross on your body as a reminder that one Jew in particular died for your sins. You don't have to keep symbols of His body in a tabernacle to be passed out to the laity or avoid doing so on the day of His crucifixion in honor of His graduation from this school.

You don't have to go to a mosque, sit on your legs and prostrate yourself on the floor. You don't have to go to Mecca and walk round and round the Black Stone.

But we all figuratively need the Foundation Rock in Jerusalem as an airport to make our way to Paradise, just as Muhammad did. Jerusalem is Jewish and has been Jewish since the Israelites conquered Canaan. **GOD** made it happen **H/HER WAY**. You can't change that, no matter how much ice [missiles] you pour [aim] over [at] Jerusalem.

No one is forcing you to believe there is **A GOD** within you and around you. You choose to believe in **GOD** from the cafeteria menu provided by your faith. You do what they say, or you don't. Those who believe in a male God will try to force you to live the way they think you should live. But you don't have to live any one way if you don't want to.

You were born in tears. If you're a Jewish male, you surely cried again eight days later when you were circumcised. Whether or not you're Jewish, if you're male, you cried exquisitely when semen poured out of your third eye for the first time.

If you're a woman, you figuratively cried bloody tears when you had your first menstruation, and you've cried every month, unless you were pregnant, until you reached middle age. **GOD** allows middle aged women to stop crying.

You've cried out to **GOD** with each and every orgasm you experienced. If you can't reach orgasm, talk to **GOD** about it. I'm sure **S/HE** has got a good reason why.

You should be thankful to others, **APPRECIATIVE** of yourself and **GRATEFUL** to **GOD**. Or you should use many gods or a personal Higher Power to formulate your beliefs based on your best thinking.

I'm not an atheist or agnostic. I believe in Adonai, [my Lord] the male God within me and Elohim, one of the many male names for **THE GOD** of us all. **GOD** only knows how many gay atheists have ridiculed me for believing in **H/HER**.

I think the Greek and Roman gods were also given by **GOD**. We've turned them into psychological signposts of human nature that are valuable to our understanding of how we behave. Mt. Olympus is like the Temple Mount. Anyone can see that the "gods" who came down from that mountain held the characteristics of the stiff-necked Jews the ancient Greeks knew. **GOD** knows, the record of our Jewish successes and failures are recorded everywhere in **THEIR STORY**.

I'm a spiritualist who believes in recycling. I don't believe in throwing away any belief system. I think they're all inspired by **GOD** and useful to some degree.

**MONOTHEISM** is the concept of **ONE GOD** brought into this world by the Jews. **MONOTHEISM** is a concept embellished by the Christians with a male, Jewish God who is a relative of **THE ONE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all. And **MONOTHEISM** is a concept further embellished by the Muslims in yet a third way thanks to a Jewish Messenger [Archangel Gabriel] from that male God.

**MONOTHEISM** isn't a concept that was planted in the Far East. Yet everyone who believes in **MONOTHEISM** must believe that the gods in the Far East were inspired by **THE MALE AND FEMALE GOD** of us all. Destroying temples and religious artifacts in the name of Allah is a sign that those Muslims aren't **MONOTHEISM**. They're spiritual maniacs.

Judaism believes in **תיקון עולם** [tikkun olam: repair of the world]. Christianity believes in enhancing the external world with an internal world. And Islam believes in an **ETERNAL WORLD**.

How far in front of your **NOSE** is the truth now?  
How do you inhale **TRUTH** that you can't see or hear?  
How does **GOD** work in such a mysteriously obvious way?

The 112<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Say, "He is God, the One. [**S/HE** is **GOD, THE ONE.**]"
2. God, the Absolute. [**GOD, THE ABSOLUTE.**]"
3. He begets not, nor was He begotten. [**S/HE** begets not, nor was **S/HE** begotten.]
4. And there is none comparable to Him." [There is none comparable to **H/HER**].

## Chapter 113

### Daybreak

### Awakening

Daybreak literally occurs every morning. But the Prophet wasn't talking about the break of day that reappears like clockwork every 24 hours. He was speaking poetically. He was speaking about awakening yourself - not the day awakening as though it had been asleep all night.

Even a child knows that the Earth doesn't literally sleep because it isn't alive. Only life on Earth sleeps and wakens. This is so obvious that only a poet would bother to mention it. Writers of prose aren't interested in figurative speech. They're literal, not literary.

The day breaks with new knowledge each day and the sun shines through despair despite all the turmoil in this school. The day comes alive, poetically speaking. The Prophet asks us in the Quran if we're prosaic or poetic, awake or asleep, figuratively growing alive or dying.

The sun sets, and dusk envelops the day before night envelopes the twilight. The night asks us if we're awake to our dreams or falling deeper asleep every day. The Prophet is asking if we're prosaic or poetic.

The world is full of clues to the poetic meaning of life. Awakening doesn't always have to happen in the morning. Awakening more often happens after mourning. Sadly, death becomes the teacher when the student refuses to pay close enough attention to the meaning of **BEING**. Mourning overrides morning, and the whole day comes across looking cloudy and gray.

The Prophet didn't have to speak English to know about the puns we'd use to describe the Quran today. All God's scriptures are timeless and universal for those who've achieved poetic license.

**GOD** gave us language. What **S/HE** didn't give us is power over puns over time. That lies outside our ken. We're all users of language. Words come out of our **MIND** like sprouts grow out of the ground. Therefore, weed the words you use when speaking to yourself, and **GOD** might just decide to exchange some of your fate for your **DESTINY**.

There is no way for you to know what you don't know. All the guesswork in the world isn't going to hit the **NAIL** on the **HEAD**. The humility required to know and love yourself is enormous. Therefore, allow **GOD** to shape you day-by-day. Meet every challenge with an attitude of gratitude. Life is a mystery that can only be plummeted with wonder.

Language is a light that shines down from **ABOVE**, a root system that wraps itself around a Rock [Tutor]. Language isn't a disease we suffer from. Language is the cure to the disease of self-disgust. When you learned to speak, you overcame your horror word-by-word at having been brought into this world. Cherish your ability to speak by saying something wise, loving or **LOYAL** about life.

Don't express self-hatred through obligation. Those who feel obliged to others to hate become obsessive and compulsive because they feel compelled to do something onerous. I'm not obliged to strive for Heaven. I'm not obliged to avoid Hell. These are outcomes given by male Gods. But these destinations are internal and therefore very real subjectively. That said, obligation creates neuro-divergent behaviors. That's not healthy. Act willingly or don't act at all.

I try to do everything I do because I want to do it. I'm not as guilt-ridden as I once was because I try harder to avoid guilt.

I'm no longer atoning for how I behaved suicidally when I was a young man. My past lies behind me. My future lies in front of me. This makes it possible for me to live in the present. Being here now makes me less guilt ridden.

Granted I'm still orange [anxious]. But I'm less red [enraged] unless it has to do with protecting gays and Jews. I'm less yellow [frightened] and less green [covetous]. Occasionally, I turn blue [sad].

I'm deeply immersed in indigo [moving through mystery with **WONDER**]. And I'm often thinking about the next time I turn violet [ecstatic] with my **BOYFRIEND**.

Heaven is supposed to be guilt free. Hell is supposed to be emersed in guilt. But what if you're learning to master guilt day-by-day?

The Christian nationalists have decided that "**WOKE**" is a bad word. But they've also decided that Islam is cruel to Jews, but not to gay men. Some Muslims want to kill all the gays, Jews and Christian nationalists who are getting in their way of taking over the world.

Some words are lights that shine like stars in the night sky.

And some words shine like the moon with a light that's not their own.

**GOD** created the heavens and the Earth. But the light of **GOD** illuminates each of us from the inside out in many mysteriously different ways. If you aren't experiencing any light from the male God within you, you may still be experiencing the light **GOD** shines onto you without awareness of **H/HER PRESENCE**. You may personify the Earth on a warm, moonless night. Like the nighttime smell of jasmine, **GOD** reveals your path. Follow your **NOSE**. That's why it stands out in front of your face.

Share what you've received from **GOD** with yourself before you give it back to **GOD** through others. What good is **GOD'S LOVE** for you if you don't share it wisely first with you? Passing along something you don't have is a recipe for divorce, disaster and indecision. It's the living lie we must all go through to believe in the **TRUTH**.

That doesn't mean you have to forgive your enemies. It doesn't mean you have to forgive family or friends who tormented you. It only means that you have to divorce [recuse] yourself from hating them. They're sad. Pity them. Don't hate anyone. Nobody's grades will be going on your report card except your own.

You don't have to kill yourself literally or figuratively in an effort to avoid revenge. Just distance yourself from those who remind you of how awful some aspects of your life once were. Distance can make the heart grow warmer, as well as fonder.

But you're also going to need distance to make your heart grow cooler in order to make your hateful feelings clearer. Use wisdom of the heart to regulate all your emotions.

If people try to manipulate me, I laugh it off. When I can see through them, I can see through that part of me when I was in that grade in school. If I'm manipulated, it's because I'm in need of a lesson from **THE TEACHER**. I don't get angry or even. I go to my Tutor for instruction on greater clarity.

Hindsight lies in shadow.

Foresight lies in darkness.

Only insight brings "clear evidence."

The Palestinians who ran away from the Jews in 1948 because their hateful, anti-Zionistic Muslim brothers told them to do so, were duped. The wise Palestinians stayed. Today the wise Muslims are Israeli citizens. If you're the descendent of deceived Palestinians, know that **GOD** loves you and is teaching you a lesson that your forefathers couldn't see, hear or smell.

I can't give more love and LOYALTY to anyone than **GOD** has given me for myself. If I wish to augment my love and LOYALTY to me, I have to talk to my God about what I can do to werk for more of it. Getting in touch with the traumas that are separating me from myself is constant, hard werk.

**WERK** will set you free. It's such a pity that the Nazis were so close and yet so far away when they made promises to the gays and Jews in concentration camps by telling them, "Work will set your free."

Before my mother divorced my father, he came to L.A. to try to change her **MIND**. When he didn't succeed, he went back to New York a single man. At the bus depot, he told me I was now the man in the family. He told me to take care of my mother and sister. I was seven years old.

I tried, but I couldn't. I blamed myself for a lifetime for not doing what my father had told me to do that he couldn't even do.

It wasn't my responsibility to do his job for him. He failed, not me. But it wasn't until I was in my 70's that **GOD** allowed me to put down that cross I'd carried for my father for a lifetime.

I'm an arrested seven-year-old.

I'm also on the precipice of puberty [13].

And I'm a late adolescent [18] learning how to become a mature man.

But I'm also 72.

Today, I carry a cross for others as far as I choose. I'm not going all the way to Calvary. Others will have to pick up that cross if they so choose and schlep it a little further. This isn't something any one man can do.

I'm not lost in the weeds. A weed is a plant out of place. I'm learning to weed. I'm learning to prune. I'm learning to plant. I'm becoming a spiritual gardener. I'm becoming a Jew.

The lights that illuminate me to what's going on in my head, heart and **SOUL** aren't **THE SOURCE** of all light. They're a **RAINBOW** of promises that illuminate my **MIND**, a **FIRE** made of water.

I look down my **NOSE** onto my chest and use my **MIND** to imagine a **RAINBOW** rising up as high as my Adam's apple above the spirit [air] I hold in my lungs. Then I do the best I can do to lighten that load. I exhale. And when my Tutor points out from my conscience how I could do **BETTER**, or **THE TEACHER** points out in my dreams how I could do **BETTER**, I thank **THEM**. I've now got a **RAINBOW** overhead and a **RAINBOW** highway with seven lanes that passes through the blue **FLAME** in my breastplate.

The 113<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Say, "I take refuge with the Lord of daybreak. [I take refuge with **THE CREATOR** of daybreak.]
2. From the evil of what He created. [From the evil of what **S/HE** created.]
3. And from the evil of the darkness as it gathers.
4. And from the evil of those who practice sorcery.
5. And from the evil of the envious when they envy."

**Chapter 114**  
Mankind  
Liking myself

Self-love was something Jesus could express, but it was too soon in history for Jesus to say so out loud. He had to model it. The ancient Jews weren't ready for self-love. They would have thought of that as selfish and egotistical.

But I've learned to like myself. My **BOYFRIEND** and I are in a like affair, not just a love affair. Each of us is learning to like himself. We share the struggle of **CENTERING** ourself, not just liking one another. We share the rewards of two men sharing our bedroom sexually only with each other, while sharing our fondness for each other in our living room socially with others.

It was the Jewish, atheist psychiatrist, Sigmund Freud, who coined the word "ego."

"The ego is one of the three components of the human psyche." According to Freud's psychoanalytic theory, "the 'ego' represents the rational and reality-oriented aspect of the **MIND**. It mediates between the desires of the 'id' [the primitive, unconscious part of the **MIND**] and the demands of the 'superego' [the internalized moral standards]." [Wikipedia]

The ego corresponds to Eve.

The id corresponds to the serpent in the Tree of Knowledge.

And the superego corresponds to Adam.

Freud simply took the Creation Story and applied it to psychiatry [science of the mind]. Spirituality is science of the **MIND**.

When our id [serpent] interacts with our ego [Eve], it can overwhelm our superego [Adam] which gets us in trouble with our conscience [**GOD**], causing guilt.

Men with huge superegos [head] are often given power to do things the rest of us would rather not have to deal with. When large superegos collide, it produces outcomes that those of us with smaller superegos would never have dared produce.

Most of my gay friends are id [sex] maniacs. Some are ego [heart] maniacs. The Orthodox Jews who threw me out of their Tanach study group were superego [head] maniacs.

To like myself means that I know more about myself than just how to control my negative feelings. My virtues were given to me by **GOD** to oversee my id, ego and superego, making it possible for me to transcend myself. My talents have turned into **GENIUS**. My **GENIUS** has turned into **VIRTUOSITY**. I'm a **MASTERPIECE** in the making.

Bad things happen to good people.

And what seems even more unfair at first is that good things happen to bad people.

Life is a school with two classrooms, one external and one internal.

True **MONOTHEISTS** dump pharaohs, slavedrivers and slaves into the same pot.

If there can be only **ONE GOD**, then **GOD** must have created Judaism, Christianity and Islam with good reason.

The only thing holding us back from perceiving **GOD'S REASON** for having created each of us as we are, is our ignorance in how we were all made in various, brilliant **IMAGES** of **H/HER**.

Moses presented us with a metaphor of a tree in a garden planted by Elohim. The metaphoric tree Moses used was his own. That tree was masculine. It had a talking serpent in it. That tree of knowledge corresponds to the male body. Consequently, Moses only learned about the male aspect of **GOD**.

Later Moses presented us with a Burning Bush in a desert that corresponds to our Jewish Tutor, Adonai. That bush was also masculine. It presented him with a reflection of the fire in his

breastplate [conscience]. That fire seems to blaze in women without causing quite as much of a burn as in men.

If you have difficulty separating your mother from your conscience because she traumatized you when you were a child, know that your mother [x + z] is external while your burning bush [conscience] is internal. Whether your burning bush will become **ETERNAL** is the question that's always on the table.

Your mother has her own burning bush. She's a separate student in this school. Her grades won't be going on your report card. Don't play God by grading her. Don't even try to keep score for her as a winner or loser in your eyes. Your **NOSE** knows better.

Use the burning bush at your breastplate [conscience] as your guide. If you hold a resentment against gays you're coming from Jerusalem. If you hold a resentment against Orthodox Jews you're coming from Tel Aviv. If you look down from Haifa on Tel Aviv and Jerusalem, you'll use your head to judge what's happening in your heart and **SOUL**.

You don't have to have a sign [conscience] between your nipples in your breastplate. You don't even have to associate that part of you with an **ETERNAL FLAME**.

But if you do seek a Tutor between you and **THE TEACHER** of us all, as I do, then use Him. Don't waste that opportunity. He's been with you since you were conceived. He knows you. He can help you help yourself. With His help you can't learn more about **H/HER INTENTIONS** for you.

We're all looking out at the world through the large end of a funnel. What we see and hear is only a small portion of the world around us. None of us can turn our funnel around. The only thing we can do is use our nose in addition to our eyes and ears to perceive what's coming in through the small end of our funnel.

You've now completed the dissertation portion of the Ph.D. degree in the school of life. **CONGRATULATIONS!**

Good luck with your ongoing studies in learning to love yourself all the more, so you can express your **LOYALTY** to your mission in life more faithfully. And good luck with your final exam. May you attain and maintain good grades until the moment you graduate.

I recommend you put your spiritual education to good use by continuing to question who you were in contrast to who you're becoming.

Although I sometimes judge myself harshly, I also admire myself profusely. I kvell [Yiddish: feel delighted and **PROUD** to the point of tears] about me.

What I'd like to achieve in my lifetime is marriage equality in Israel.

What legacy for the world would you like to leave behind to assure you arrive at your **DESTINATION?**

The 114<sup>th</sup> sura of the Quran in its entirety states:

1. Say, "I seek refuge in the Lord of mankind. [I seek refuge in **THE CREATOR** of **HUMANITY**.]
2. The King of mankind. [**THE KING AND QUEEN** of **HUMANITY**.]
3. The God of mankind. [**THE GOD** of **HUMANITY**.]
4. From the evil of the sneaky whisperer.
5. Who whispers into the hearts of people.
6. From among jinn and among people."

## Epilogue

I dedicated this book to Helen Keller. But I'd now like to also dedicate this book to me. I was like Helen Keller. I was blind, deaf and mute when I met me 72 years ago. It was my job to teach me the meaning of **WATER**.

I couldn't succeed without outside help. I was just too damaged to find my way out of this world on my own. But **GOD**, in **THEIR INFINITE WISDOM**, brought me a **BOYFRIEND** who was my Ann Sullivan. I now know that my **NOSE** knows something not even the serpent in my tree of knowledge could tell me.

When I find a spider in my bathtub, I like to ask it in jest whether its name is the infamous Catholics, Adolph Hitler or Joseph Goebbels, or the infamous Muslims, Saddam Hussein or Osama bin Laden, because I know in my **HEART** of hearts that those men didn't make it to **LIFE** after life. No terrorist makes it to **LIFE EVERLASTING**.

I **HOPE** you're smart enough now to override much of what others taught you about God. They only knew what they knew at the time that they professed it. But they didn't use their **NOSE**. Your **NOSE** now knows more than theirs ever did.

There's only one more thing I'd like to teach you with regard to figurative speech that you couldn't have learned with your eyes and ears that only focus on the outside world. That can be summed up in the three questions:

1. How did I get out of my head?
2. How did I get out of my heart?
3. How did I get out of my **SOUL**?

I got out of my head when I was circumcised. That was the traumatic event that prompted the serpent in my tree to begin to shout. If you're uncircumcised, I imagine that your serpent started out with whispers when you peed. It only raised its voice in song when you reached your first orgasm.

But if you were intimidated, bullied, assaulted, harassed, abused or violated as a child, I think you should look back on those offenses as just as traumatic as circumcision.

Trauma forces us to shout or shut up. But trauma also forces us to question. The more you question, the more you'll shout wisely some of the time and wisely shut up at other times.

I got out of my heart by copying my first tutors [parents] and classmates [siblings]. They modeled for me how to feel. I either repeated what they showed me with emotional warmth, or I defied them by icing them out.

I then spent a great deal of my life exploring the **RAINBOW** in my chest to work out the path to my **SOUL**. The path I've taken through the seven colors of my **RAINBOW** have become the essence of my journey. God's gift to me lies in everything I've done. I thank Him for his participation in my achievements. I only blame me for my failures.

I got out of my **SOUL** and made my way into navel. From there at my waist, it wasn't far down to my genitals and anus. I'll take you on that journey in my next book.

## GOD'S GIFTS

God's gifts to the **Straight World** through the rainbow

	Color	Belief	Attribute
1.	Red	Indigenism	Prayer
2.	Orange	Hinduism	Mystery
3.	Yellow	Judaism	Wisdom
4.	Green	Buddhism	Desire
5.	Blue	Taoism	Paradox
6.	Indigo	Christianity	Love
7.	Violet	Islam	LOYALTY

GOD'S GIFTS to the **LGBTQIA** community through the **RAINBOW**

	Color	Belief	Attribute
1.	Violet	Islam	LOYALTY
2.	Indigo	Christianity	LOVE
3.	Blue	Taoism	PARADOX
4.	Green	Buddhism	DESIRE
5.	Yellow	Judaism	WISDOM
6.	Orange	Hinduism	MYSTERY
7.	Red	Indigenism	PRAYER

Infrared is God's anger

**ULTRAVIOLET** is GOD'S **WISDOM**, LOVE AND **LOYALTY**

It seems to me that whether you're looking at the **RAINBOW** of **HOPE**  
 from the top or the bottom,  
 gay **Jewish WISDOM** might be of use to you in coming out of your fourth **CLOSET**.

The End

## Previous Books

Available for free on my website:

[barryemanuelzeve.com](http://barryemanuelzeve.com)

[barryzeve.com](http://barryzeve.com)

[barryemanuel.com](http://barryemanuel.com)

- [34] **The See-Through Jew**  
by self-ordained rabbi and Jewru  
Barry Emanuel Zeve
- [33] **Wrestling With My Mother's Ghost**
- [31-32] **The Organ Grinder's Gorilla**  
How I learned to love my obsessive/compulsive disorder  
Volume 1
- A Cross-Eyed Bear**  
[A Cross I'd bear]  
How my O.C.D. has helped me help others  
Volume
- [30] **The Ugliest Duckling**  
If you sucked your thumb as a child, now is the time to put a ring on it.
- [29] **For God's Sake, Tell Me How You Feel**  
If you think about what you think about, you'll discover how powerfully you feel.  
A guide to solving personal problems with humor.
- [28] **Knowing God in the Biblical Sense of the Word**  
If you've got a banana and two plums,  
I'm sure you already know that your fruits were once forbidden.
- [27] **Welcome Aboard My Yellow Submarine**  
Our destination is the North Pole where Santa has his workshop.  
The melody that accompanies the Psalms.  
[A book for men with special needs]
- [26] **David Met Jonathan After Slaying Goliath**  
How I made peace with my penis and testicles.
- [25] **God's Gay Agenda**  
Penis envy or semen envy? That is the question.

- [24] **Chicken Salad for the Soul**  
A tale of candor on dry rye with a kosher pickle on the side
- [23] **Star-Drek**  
A science-fiction adventure to a very strange planet
- [22] **It Wasn't My heart I Left In San Francisco...**  
A philosophic look at semen and the delivery device that emits it
- [21] **How to Find The Man Of Your Dreams By Intensifying Your Orgasms**  
A self-help book for unicorns and horny wild stallions
- [20] **Lampshade for the Light**  
of the last day of the third month of the year
- [19] **Call Me Glinda**  
A book for friends of Dorothy
- [18] **Home Schooled**  
Why my inner child refuses to go to college
- [17] **Lazy Susan**  
How Taoism spins paradox into food-for-thought
- [16] **Your Buddha Within**  
Inside every Buddhist lies an anti-authoritarian who yearns for peace of mind
- [15] **Playing god with God**  
Hinduism, health and healing  
How to believe in God by believing in yourself
- [8-14] **Quran: The Book of Lights**  
Volume 1: High lights  
Volume 2: Land: how to become a genius and save the planet  
Volume 3: Sea: how to love life  
Volume 4: Sea: how to love life  
Volume 5: Sky: how to believe in yourself  
Volume 6: Sky: how to believe in yourself  
Volume 7: Flames: how to circumcise your own soul
- [5-7] **A Guest at Their Table**  
My gay Jewish review of Christ's feast of self-love:  
Volume 1: Christ's bread and body  
Volume 2: Christ's wine and blood  
Volume 3: Communion in a human body

[3-4] **The Forbidden Fruit's Perspective**

Torah for straight people

Volume 1: The Genesis of a Moses like you

Volume 2: The Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy of everyone

[2] **The Wisdom of Self-Love**

Life is a school. I am my major

[1] **Becoming**

89 poems of my love for me